

# **ANCIENT PROPHECY: Encyclopedia of Prophecies of Peoples of the Eastern Hemisphere,**

,

,

**PART ONE of "The PROPHECYKEEPERS" TRILOGY,**

,

Proceeds from this e-book will eventually provide costly human translations of these prophecies into Asian Languages



**ASIAN,  
AFRICAN,  
EUROPEAN,  
MIDDLE EASTERN,  
AND  
AMERICAN ,  
PROPHECIES,  
FROM "A" TO "Z",**

,

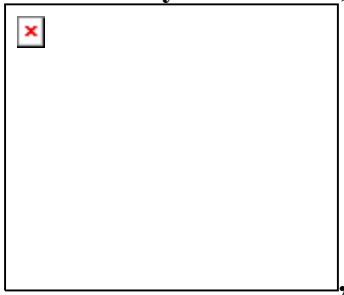
,

Edited by Will Anderson, "BlueOtter" ,

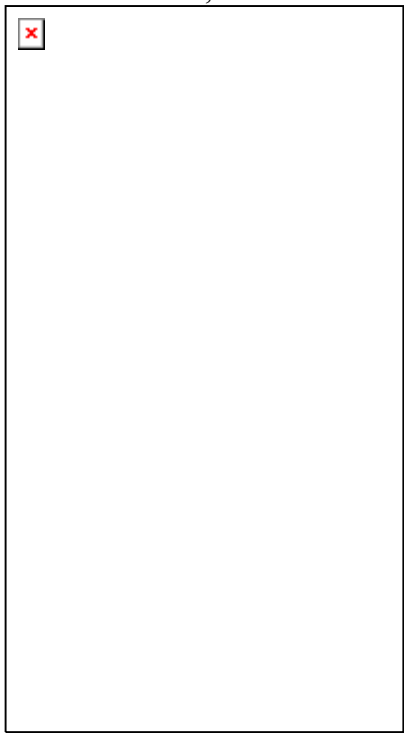


**Compilation © 2001-4 Will Anderson,  
Cabool, Missouri, USA**

**Wallace "Mad Bear" Anderson,  
Founder of the American  
Indian Unity Movement ,**



**Thank You...**



**The White Roots of Peace,**

**[see: The Tree of Peace](#)**

**New World Symbol of Freedom**

**The White Pine is a Native American  
symbol of powerful and timely ideas  
about human relations and social  
order about the alignment of Human  
Law with Spiritual Law and Natural**

**"I am Mad Bear Anderson, and I 'walked west' in 1985. Doug Boyd wrote a book about me, Mad Bear, that you might wanna read. Anyhow, back in the 50s and 60s I traveled all over the Western hemisphere as a merchant seaman, and made contacts that eventually led to this current Indian Unity Movement. I always wanted to write a book like this, comparing prophecies from all over the world. The elders have always been so worried that the people of the world would wake up too late to be ready for the events that will be happening in the last days, what the Hopi friends call "Purification Day." Thanks for financially supporting this lifesaving work by purchasing this e-book."** ,

**Our website is translated into many different languages by machine translation, which is only 55% accurate, and not reliable enough to transmit the actual meaning of these prophecies. So, please help fulfill the prophecy made by the Six Nations Iroquois Lord of the Confederacy or Sachem Wallace "Mad Bear" Anderson -- Medicine Man to the Tuscaroras, and founder of the modern Indian Unity Movement -- by further supporting the actual human translation of these worldwide prophecy comparisons into all possible languages by making a donation, or by purchasing Book #2. For details see**

**<http://www.prophecykeepers.com/prophecy.html> ,**

**Mad Bear said, "You know, there was something else I was thinking about," he went on. "We ought to make a little trip there to Virginia Beach, to the Edgar KAY-SEE people. I've read up on all those KAY-SEE readings, especially the prophecies. I've got copies of a lot of that stuff. And Nostradamus, too. Did you ever read up on the prophecies of Nostradamus? What somebody ought to do someday pretty quick is go all across this country - the world, really - and make a study of all the prophets, what they had to say. I bet a comparison of all their prophecies related to these next few decades would be an amazing thing. You'd think someone would jump at the chance to fund something like that. I mean, that'd be worth something. But then there'd be many who wouldn't know how to use it.**

**Maybe they'd get more passive instead of more active. Like I've been saying all along, most people get confused between foresight and fate." Source: Mad Bear (c) 1974 Doug Boyd, Simon and Schuster,**

Law,

A,

,

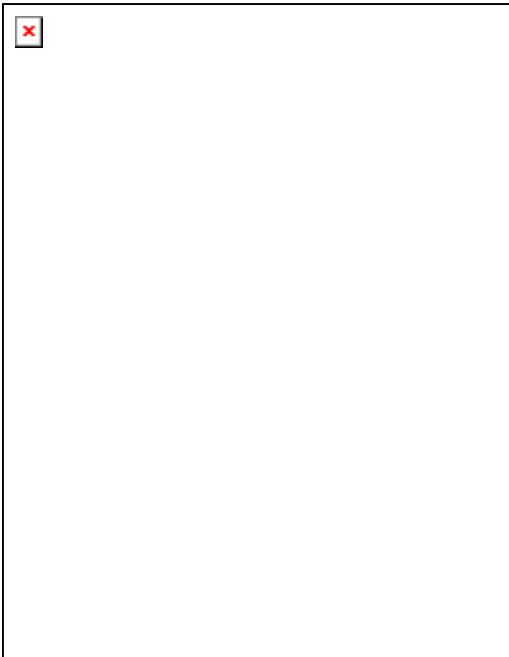


## AMERICAN MODERN AND POST-MODERN AMERICAN PROPHECIES

### ABRAHAM LINCOLN'S PROPHECIES PREDICTING CORPORATE GREED WILL BE THE DOWNFALL OF THE UNITED STATES ,

,

,



On Nov. 21, 1864 President Abraham Lincoln wrote a letter to Colonel William Elkins. ,

He wrote: "I see in the near future a crisis approaching that unnerves me and causes me to tremble for the safety of my country. As a result of the war, corporations have been enthroned, and an era of corruption in high places will follow, and the money power of the country will endeavor to prolong its reign by working upon the prejudices of the people until all wealth is aggregated in a few hands and the Republic is destroyed. I feel at this moment more anxiety for the safety of my country than ever before, even in the midst of war." ,

,



### PROPHETIC STATEMENT BY ABRAHAM LINCOLN – CONCERNING DEATHS IN THE CIVIL WAR.,

,

"There is precedent for such judgment on America. The Civil War resulted in 600,000 Americans dying. On March 4, 1865, President Lincoln gave his second inaugural address. It was his reflection on the terrible war, which was drawing to a

close. The war would end just one month later. With keen insight, President Lincoln tied together slavery, the Bible and God's judgment for the Civil War. President Lincoln said the following:" ,

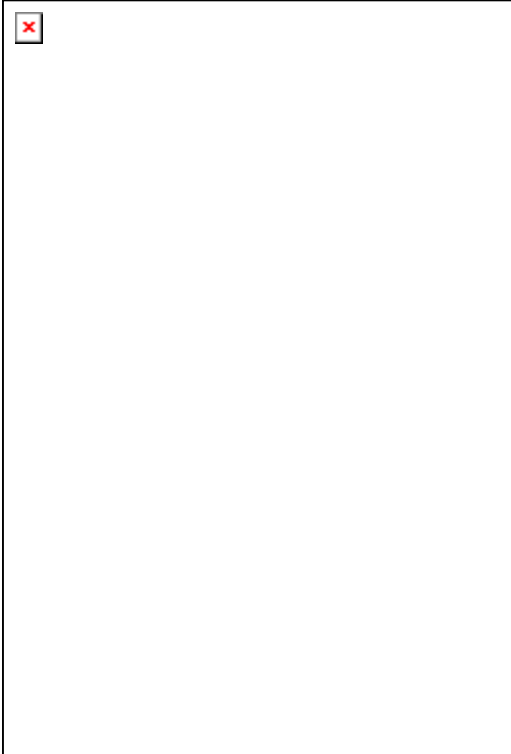
**“Neither party expected for the war the magnitude or the duration which it has already attained. Neither anticipated that the cause of the conflict might cease with or even before the conflict itself should cease. Each looked for an easier triumph and a result less fundamental and astounding. Both read the same Bible and pray to the same God, and each invokes His aid against the other... The prayers of both could not be answered. That of neither has been answered fully. The Almighty has His own purposes. Woe unto the world because of offenses; for it must needs be that offenses come, but woe to that man by whom the offense cometh. If we shall suppose that American slavery is one of those offenses which, in the providence of God, must needs come, but which, having continued through His appointed time, He now wills to remove, and that He gives to both North and South this terrible war as the woe due to those by whom the offense came, shall we discern therein any departure from those divine attributes which the believers in a living God always ascribe to Him? Fondly do we hope, fervently do we pray, that this mighty scourge of war may speedily pass away. Yet, if God wills that it continue until all the wealth piled by the bondsman's two hundred and fifty years of unrequited toil shall be sunk, and until every drop of blood drawn with the lash shall be paid by another drawn with the sword, as was said three thousand years ago, so still it must be said, the judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether.” ,**

**"One of the greatest presidents in the history of the United States recognized that the 600,000 deaths in the Civil War were related to the deaths caused by slavery, and the war would not end until every drop of blood was paid for. President Lincoln clearly understood Numbers 35:33. From the beginning of the nation until the war, America had about 70 years to repent of slavery and to end it. The nation failed to end slavery, and God moved through the Civil War to end it. If every drop of blood of the slave master's whip was paid for by the sword, how much American blood will it take to pay for the death of those killed by abortion? Right now it is about at 40 million deaths and counting..." Source: The Wichita Warning To America — John McTernan ,**



**GEORGE WASHINGTON'S VISIONS AND PROPHECIES - RECORDED AT  
THE ,  
LIBRARY OF CONGRESS ,**

NOTE: The following was originally published by Wesley Bradshaw in the National Review, Vol. 4, No. 12, December 1880. ,



The last time I ever saw Anthony Sherman was on July 4, 1859, in Independence Square. He was then 99 years old, and becoming very feeble. But though so old, his dimming eyes rekindled as he gazed upon Independence Hall, which he came to visit once more. ,

“Let us go into the hall,” he said. “I want to tell you an incident of Washington's life - one which no one alive knows of except myself; and, if you live, you will before long, see it verified. ,

“From the opening of the Revolution we experienced all phases of fortune, now good and now ill; one time victorious and another conquered. The darkest period we had, I think, was when Washington, after several reverses, retreated to Valley Forge, where he resolved to spend the winter of 1777. ,

Ah! I have often seen our dear commander's care-worn cheeks, as he would be conversing with a confidential officer about the condition of his poor soldiers. You have doubtless heard the story of Washington's going to the thicket to pray. Well, it was not only true, but he used often to pray in secret for aid and comfort from God, the interposition of whose Divine Providence brought us safely through the darkest days of tribulation. ,

“One day, I remember well, the chilly winds whistled through the leafless trees, though the sky was cloudless and the sun shone brightly, he remained in his quarters nearly all the afternoon alone. When he came out, I noticed that his face was a shade paler than usual, and there seemed to be something on his mind of more than ordinary importance. Returning just after dusk, he dispatched an orderly to the quarters of the officer I mention who was presently in attendance. After a preliminary conversation of about half an hour, Washington, gazing upon his companion with that strange look of dignity which he alone could command said to the latter: ,

“I do not know whether it is owing to anxiety of my mind, or what, but this afternoon, as I was sitting at this table engaged in preparing a dispatch, something seemed to disturb me. Looking up, I beheld standing opposite me a singularly beautiful female. So astonished was I, for I had given strict orders not to be

disturbed, that it was some moments before I found language to inquire the cause of her presence. A second, a third, and even a fourth time did I repeat my question, but received no answer from my mysterious visitor except a slight raising of her eyes. ,

“Presently I heard a voice saying, “Son of the Republic, look and learn,” while at the same time my visitor extended her arm eastwardly. I now beheld a heavy white vapor at some distance rising fold upon fold. This gradually dissipated, and I looked upon a strange scene. Before me lay spread out in one vast plain all the countries of the world---Europe, Asia, Africa, and America. I saw rolling and tossing, between Europe and America, the billows of the Atlantic, and between Asia and America lay the Pacific. ,

““Son of the Republic,” said the same mysterious voice as before, “look and learn.” At that moment I beheld a dark, shadowy being, like an angel, standing, or rather floating, in the hollow air, between Europe and America. Dipping water out of the ocean in the hollow of each hand, he sprinkled some upon America with his right hand while with his left hand he cast some on Europe. Immediately a cloud raised from these countries and joined in mid-ocean. For a while it remained stationary, and then moved slowly westward, until it enveloped America in its murky folds. Sharp flashes of lightning gleamed through it at intervals, and I heard the smothered groans and cries of the American people. ,

“A second time the angel dipped water from the ocean, and sprinkled it out as before. The dark cloud was then drawn back to the ocean, in whose heaving billows it sank from view. A third time I heard the mysterious voice saying, “Son of the Republic, look and learn.” I cast my eyes upon America and beheld villages and towns and cities springing up one after another until the whole land, from the Atlantic to the Pacific, was dotted with them. Again I heard the mysterious voice say, “Son of the Republic, the end of the century cometh, look and learn.” ,

“At this the dark shadowy angel turned his face southward, and from Africa I saw an ill-omened spectre approach our land. It flitted slowly over every town and city of the latter. The inhabitants presently set themselves in battle array against each other. As I continued looking, I saw a bright angel, on whose brow rested a crown of light, on which was traced the word “Union,” bearing the American flag which he placed between the divided nation, and said, “Remember ye are brethren.” Instantly, the inhabitants casting from them their weapons became friends once more, and united around the National Standard. ,

“And again I heard the mysterious voice saying, “Son of the Republic, look and learn.” At this, the dark, shadowy angel placed a trumpet to his mouth and blew three distinct blasts; and taking water from the ocean, he sprinkled it upon Europe, Asia, and Africa. Then my eyes beheld a fearful scene. From each of these countries arose thick, black clouds that were soon joined into one. And throughout this mass, there gleamed a dark red light by which I saw hordes of armed men, who, moving with the cloud, marched by land and sailed by sea to America, which country was

enveloped in the volume of cloud. And I dimly saw these vast armies devastate the whole country, and burn the villages, towns and cities that I beheld springing up. ,

“As my ears listened to the thundering of the cannon, clashing of swords, and the shouts and cries of millions in mortal combat. I again heard the mysterious voice saying, “Son of the Republic, look and learn.” When the voice had ceased, the dark shadowy angel placed his trumpet once more to his mouth, and blew a long and fearful blast. ,

“Instantly a light as of a thousand suns shone down from above me, and pierced and broke into fragments the dark cloud which enveloped America. At the same moment the angel upon whose head still shone the word “Union,” and who bore our national flag in one hand and a sword in the other, descended from the heavens attended by legions of white spirits. These immediately joined the inhabitants of America, who I perceived were well nigh overcome, but who immediately taking courage again closed up their broken ranks and renewed the battle. Again, amid the fearful noise of the conflict, I heard the mysterious voice saying, “Son of the Republic, look and learn.” ,

“As the voice ceased, the shadowy angel for the last time dipped water from the ocean and sprinkled it upon America. Instantly the dark cloud rolled back, together with the armies it had brought, leaving the inhabitants of the land victorious. ,

“Then once more I beheld the villages, towns and cities, springing up where I had seen them before, while the bright angel, plating the azure standard he had brought in the midst of them, cried with a loud voice: “While the stars remain, and the heavens send down dew upon the earth, so long shall the Union last.” And taking from his brow the crown on which was blazoned the word “Union,” he placed it upon the Standard, while the people, kneeling down, said “Amen.” ,

“The scene instantly began to fade and dissolve, and I at last saw nothing but the rising, curling vapor I at first beheld. This also disappearing, I found myself once more gazing upon the mysterious visitor, who in the same voice I had heard before, said, “Son of the Republic, what you have seen is thus interpreted. Three great perils will come upon the Republic. The most fearful is the third. ,

“(The comment on his word ‘third’ is: The help against the THIRD peril comes in the shape of Divine assistance; passing which, the whole world united shall not prevail against her. Let every child of the Republic learn to live for his God, his land and Union.)” ,

“With these words the vision vanished, and I started from my seat and felt that I had seen a vision wherein had been shown me the birth, progress, and destiny of the UNITED STATES.” ,

**“Such, my friends,” concluded the venerable narrator, “were the words I heard from Washington's own lips, and America will do well to profit by them.” ,**



**"HE CANNOT DIE IN BATTLE",**

**A little-known sidelight connected with Braddock's defeat [referring to a battle Washington fought in during The French and Indian War, under a British General named Edward Braddock] was an "Indian prophecy" pronounced fifteen years later by an aged Indian chief. In the fall of 1770, Washington and several other men traveled to the Ohio to examine some of the western lands that had been granted to colonial veterans of the French and Indian War. During that journey the men were met by an Indian trader who "declared that he was conducting a party which consisted of a grand sachem and some attendant warriors; that the chief was a very great man among the northwestern tribes, and the same who [had] commanded the Indians on the fall of Braddock.... Hearing of the visit of Colonel Washington to the western country, this chief had set out on a mission, the object of which [he] himself would make known." After the two groups had arranged themselves around a council fire, the old Indian rose and spoke to the group through an interpreter: ,**

**I am a chief, and the ruler over many tribes. My influence extends to the waters of the great lakes, and to the far blue mountains. I have traveled a long and weary path that I might see the young warrior of the great battle. ,**

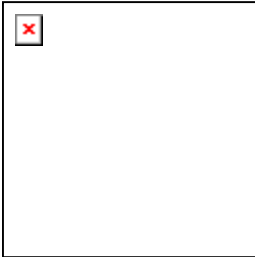
**It was on the day when the white man's blood mixed with the streams of our forest that I first beheld this chief. I called to my young men and said, Mark yon tall and daring warrior? He is not of the red-coat tribe - he hath an Indian's wisdom, and his warriors fight as we do - himself is alone exposed. Quick, let your aim be certain, and he dies. Our rifles were leveled, rifles which but for him knew not how to miss - 'twas all in vain; a power mightier far than we shielded him from harm. He cannot die in battle. ,**

**I am old, and soon shall be gathered to the great council fire of my fathers in the land of shades; but ere I go there is something bids me speak in the voice of prophecy. Listen! The Great Spirit protects that man, and guides his destinies-he will become the chief of nations, and a people yet unborn will hail him as the founder of a mighty empire! ,**

**Source: The Real George Washington. References 32. George Washington Parke Custis, Recollections and Private Memoirs of Washington, ed. Benson J. Lossing (New York: Derby & Jackson, 1860), p. 302.33. Ibid., pp. 303-4. This incident was related personally by Dr. James Craik, an eyewitness, to G.W.P. Custis, Martha Washington's grandson. ,**



GENERAL GEORGE MCCLELLAN'S PROPHECIES,



General George B. McClellan, chief of the Union Armies, had a dream vision that saved Washington DC and the Union itself in the second summer of the Civil War. ,

At 2 a.m. of the third night after arriving in Washington to take command of the U.S. Army, General McClellan fell asleep while studying his map table. ,

He had been asleep for about ten minutes when he imagined that the locked door of his room suddenly was thrown open. Someone entered and said in a powerful voice"

"General McClellan, do you sleep at your post? Rouse you, or ere it can be prevented the foe will be in Washington."" ,

The general felt as though he were suspended in a void of infinite space. The voice continued to speak "from a hollow distance all about." He thought that he awoke from his sleep, but while the map table remained, the surrounding room had vanished, and he gazed upon a living map of the entire USA from the Atlantic Ocean to the Mississippi River. The mysterious being beside him appeared only as a ghostly, man-shaped vapor. ,

McClellan was amazed to see troop movements and the entire distribution of Confederate forces, and he was elated with the prospect of the victory he could realize with this new knowledge. But then he saw Confederates moving into select positions, which he had chosen to occupy, and he realized that the enemy knew his plans. The voice spoke: ,

"General McClellan, you have been betrayed, and had God not willed otherwise, ere the sun of tomorrow had set, the Confederate flag would have waved above the Capitol and your own grave. But note what you see. Your time is short." ,

While the voice continued to describe the Confederate positions, McClellan wrote on his own map, making notes from the living map around him. The rest of his vision concerns what is now our near future: ,

"I had been conscious of a shining light on my left that steadily increased until the moment I ceased my task, when it became, in an instant, more intense than the noonday sun. Quickly I raised my eyes, and never, were I to live forever, should I

forget what I saw. The dim, shadowy figure was no longer a dim, shadowy one, but a glorified, refulgent figure of Washington, Father of his Country, and now, for the second time, its savior. ,

"My friend, it would be utterly impossible for me to attempt to describe the majesty of that returned spirit. I can only say that Washington, as I beheld him in my dream (or trance as you may choose to call it), was the most God-like being I could have ever conceived of. Like a weak, dazzled bird, I sat gazing at the heavenly vision from the sweet and silent repose of Mt. Vernon. Our Washington had risen, to once more encircle and raise up with his saving arms our fallen and bleeding country. As I continued looking, an expression of sublime benignity came gently upon his face and for the last time I heard that slow, solemn voice saying something like this: ,

'General McClellan, while yet in the flesh I beheld the birth of the American Republic. It was indeed a hard and bloody one, but God's blessing was upon the nation, and therefore, through this great struggle for existence, He sustained her with His mighty hand and brought her out triumphantly. A century has not passed since then, and yet the child republic has taken her position, a peer with nations whose pages of history extend for ages into the past. She has (since those days, by the favor of God) greatly prospered and now, by the very reason of this prosperity, she has been brought to her second struggle, this so far the most perilous ordeal she has to suffer in passing, as she is, from childhood to opening maturity. ,

"She is called upon to accomplish that vast result --- self-conquest --- to learn that important lesson --- self-control, self-rule, that in the future will place her in the van of power and civilization. It is here that all the nations hitherto have failed, and she, too, the republic of the earth, had God willed otherwise, would by tomorrow's sunset, have been a heap of stones, cast up over the final grave of human liberty. But her cries have come up out of the borders like sweet incense unto heaven. She shall be saved. Then shall peace once more be upon her, and prosperity shall fill her with joy. ,

"But her mission will not then be accomplished, for ere another century shall have gone by THE OPPRESSORS OF THE WHOLE EARTH, hating and envying her and her exaltation, SHALL JOIN THEMSELVES TOGETHER AND RAISE UP THEIR HANDS AGAINST HER. ,

"But if she be found worthy of her high calling, they shall be truly discomfited and then will be ended her third and last struggle for existence. Henceforth shall the Republic go on, increasing in goodness and power, until her borders shall end only in the remotest corners of the earth, and the whole earth shall, beneath her shadowy wings, become a Universal Republic. ,

"Let her in her prosperity, however, remember the Lord her God. Let her trust in Him and she shall never be confounded." ,

**"I inclined my head to receive his blessing, 'the baptism of the spirit of Washington.' The following instant peals of thunder rolled in upon me, and I awoke. The visitor had departed and I again was sitting in my apartment with everything exactly as it was before I fell asleep, with a few exceptions. The maps of which I had dreamed I had been marking were literally covered with a net of pencil signs and figures. I rose to my feet and rubbed my eyes, and took a turn or two around the room to recover myself. I had before me as complete a map and repository of information as though I had spent several years in gathering and recording its details. ,**

**"Our beloved, glorious Washington shall again rest quietly, sweetly in his tomb, until perhaps the end of the Prophetic Century approaches once more, laying aside the crements of Mt. Vernon, to become Messenger of Succor and Peace from the Great Ruler, who has all nations of the Earth in his keeping. ,**

**"But the future is too vast for our comprehension; we are the children of the present. When peace shall again have folded her bright wings and settled upon our land, the strange, unearthly map marked while the Spirit eyes of Washington looked down, shall be preserved among the American archives, as a precious reminder to the American nation of what in her second great struggle for existence, they owe to God and the Glorified Spirit of Washington. Verily, the works of God are above the understanding of man!" ,**

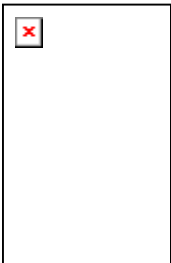
**Convinced of the divine nature of his dream and by the new details on his map, General McClellan immediately rode along the Union front and made strategic changes necessary to meet the Confederates' plan of attack on Antietam (September 17, 1862). Thus he succeeded in preventing the capture of the Capitol, and saved the Union. However, he failed to pursue General Lee's troops, and he was removed from command on account of that error. Source: Hall, Manly P.: The Secret Destiny of America; 1944, Philosophical Res. Soc., L.A., CA ,**



,

,

**PRESIDENT DWIGHT EISENHOWER'S WARNING ABOUT SECRET TECHNOLOGIES,**



**"Military-Industrial Complex" Speech, Dwight D. Eisenhower, 1961 ,**

**Public Papers of the Presidents, Dwight D. Eisenhower, 1960, p. 1035-1040 ,**

**My fellow Americans: ,**

Three days from now, after half a century in the service of our country, I shall lay down the responsibilities of office as, in traditional and solemn ceremony, the authority of the Presidency is vested in my successor. ,

This evening I come to you with a message of leave-taking and farewell, and to share a few final thoughts with you, my countrymen. ,

Like every other citizen, I wish the new President, and all who will labor with him, Godspeed. I pray that the coming years will be blessed with peace and prosperity for all. ,

Our people expect their President and the Congress to find essential agreement on issues of great moment, the wise resolution of which will better shape the future of the Nation. ,

My own relations with the Congress, which began on a remote and tenuous basis when, long ago, a member of the Senate appointed me to West Point, have since ranged to the intimate during the war and immediate post-war period, and, finally, to the mutually interdependent during these past eight years. ,

In this final relationship, the Congress and the Administration have, on most vital issues, cooperated well, to serve the national good rather than mere partisanship, and so have assured that the business of the Nation should go forward. So, my official relationship with the Congress ends in a feeling, on my part, of gratitude that we have been able to do so much together. ,

II. ,

We now stand ten years past the midpoint of a century that has witnessed four major wars among great nations. Three of these involved our own country. Despite these holocausts America is today the strongest, the most influential and most productive nation in the world. Understandably proud of this pre-eminence, we yet realize that America's leadership and prestige depend, not merely upon our unmatched material progress, riches and military strength, but on how we use our power in the interests of world peace and human betterment. ,

III. ,

Throughout America's adventure in free government, our basic purposes have been to keep the peace; to foster progress in human achievement, and to enhance liberty, dignity and integrity among people and among nations. To strive for less would be unworthy of a free and religious people. Any failure traceable to arrogance, or our

lack of comprehension or readiness to sacrifice would inflict upon us grievous hurt both at home and abroad. ,

Progress toward these noble goals is persistently threatened by the conflict now engulfing the world. It commands our whole attention, absorbs our very beings. We face a hostile ideology -- global in scope, atheistic in character, ruthless in purpose, and insidious in method. Unhappily the danger is poses promises to be of indefinite duration. To meet it successfully, there is called for, not so much the emotional and transitory sacrifices of crisis, but rather those which enable us to carry forward steadily, surely, and without complaint the burdens of a prolonged and complex struggle -- with liberty the stake. Only thus shall we remain, despite every provocation, on our chartered course toward permanent peace and human betterment. ,

Crises there will continue to be. In meeting them, whether foreign or domestic, great or small, there is a recurring temptation to feel that some spectacular and costly action could become the miraculous solution to all current difficulties. A huge increase in newer elements of our defense; development of unrealistic programs to cure every ill in agriculture; a dramatic expansion in basic and applied research -- these and many other possibilities, each possibly promising in itself, may be suggested as the only way to the road we wish to travel. ,

But each proposal must be weighed in the light of a broader consideration: the need to maintain balance in and among national programs -- balance between the private and the public economy, balance between cost and hoped for advantage -- balance between the clearly necessary and the comfortably desirable; balance between our essential requirements as a nation and the duties imposed by the nation upon the individual; balance between actions of the moment and the national welfare of the future. Good judgment seeks balance and progress; lack of it eventually finds imbalance and frustration. ,

The record of many decades stands as proof that our people and their government have, in the main, understood these truths and have responded to them well, in the face of stress and threat. But threats, new in kind or degree, constantly arise. I mention two only. ,

IV. ,

A vital element in keeping the peace is our military establishment. Our arms must be mighty, ready for instant action, so that no potential aggressor may be tempted to risk his own destruction. ,

Our military organization today bears little relation to that known by any of my predecessors in peacetime, or indeed by the fighting men of World War II or Korea.

,

Until the latest of our world conflicts, the United States had no armaments industry. American makers of plowshares could, with time and as required, make swords as well. But now we can no longer risk emergency improvisation of national defense; we have been compelled to create a permanent armaments industry of vast proportions. Added to this, three and a half million men and women are directly engaged in the defense establishment. We annually spend on military security more than the net income of all United States corporations. ,

This conjunction of an immense military establishment and a large arms industry is new in the American experience. The total influence -- economic, political, even spiritual -- is felt in every city, every State house, every office of the Federal government. We recognize the imperative need for this development. Yet we must not fail to comprehend its grave implications. Our toil, resources and livelihood are all involved; so is the very structure of our society. ,

**In the councils of government, we must guard against the acquisition of unwarranted influence, whether sought or unsought, by the military industrial complex. The potential for the disastrous rise of misplaced power exists and will persist. ,**

We must never let the weight of this combination endanger our liberties or democratic processes. We should take nothing for granted. Only an alert and knowledgeable citizenry can compel the proper meshing of the huge industrial and military machinery of defense with our peaceful methods and goals, so that security and liberty may prosper together. ,

Akin to, and largely responsible for the sweeping changes in our industrial-military posture, has been the technological revolution during recent decades. ,

In this revolution, research has become central; it also becomes more formalized, complex, and costly. A steadily increasing share is conducted for, by, or at the direction of, the Federal government. ,

Today, the solitary inventor, tinkering in his shop, has been overshadowed by task forces of scientists in laboratories and testing fields. In the same fashion, the free university, historically the fountainhead of free ideas and scientific discovery, has experienced a revolution in the conduct of research. Partly because of the huge costs involved, a government contract becomes virtually a substitute for intellectual curiosity. For every old blackboard there are now hundreds of new electronic computers. ,

The prospect of domination of the nation's scholars by Federal employment, project allocations, and the power of money is ever present and is gravely to be regarded. ,

**Yet, in holding scientific research and discovery in respect, as we should, we must also be alert to the equal and opposite danger that public policy could itself become the captive of a scientific technological elite. ,**

**It is the task of statesmanship to mold, to balance, and to integrate these and other forces, new and old, within the principles of our democratic system -- ever aiming toward the supreme goals of our free society. ,**

**V. ,**

**Another factor in maintaining balance involves the element of time. As we peer into society's future, we -- you and I, and our government -- must avoid the impulse to live only for today, plundering, for our own ease and convenience, the precious resources of tomorrow. We cannot mortgage the material assets of our grandchildren without risking the loss also of their political and spiritual heritage. We want democracy to survive for all generations to come, not to become the insolvent phantom of tomorrow. ,**

**VI. ,**

**Down the long lane of the history yet to be written America knows that this world of ours, ever growing smaller, must avoid becoming a community of dreadful fear and hate, and be instead, a proud confederation of mutual trust and respect. ,**

**Such a confederation must be one of equals. The weakest must come to the conference table with the same confidence as do we, protected as we are by our moral, economic, and military strength. That table, though scarred by many past frustrations, cannot be abandoned for the certain agony of the battlefield. ,**

**Disarmament, with mutual honor and confidence, is a continuing imperative. Together we must learn how to compose differences, not with arms, but with intellect and decent purpose. Because this need is so sharp and apparent I confess that I lay down my official responsibilities in this field with a definite sense of disappointment. As one who has witnessed the horror and the lingering sadness of war -- as one who knows that another war could utterly destroy this civilization which has been so slowly and painfully built over thousands of years -- I wish I could say tonight that a lasting peace is in sight. ,**

**Happily, I can say that war has been avoided. Steady progress toward our ultimate goal has been made. But, so much remains to be done. As a private citizen, I shall never cease to do what little I can to help the world advance along that road. ,**

**VII. ,**

**So -- in this my last good night to you as your President -- I thank you for the many opportunities you have given me for public service in war and peace. I trust that in**

that service you find some things worthy; as for the rest of it, I know you will find ways to improve performance in the future. ,

You and I -- my fellow citizens -- need to be strong in our faith that all nations, under God, will reach the goal of peace with justice. May we be ever unswerving in devotion to principle, confident but humble with power, diligent in pursuit of the Nation's great goals. ,

To all the peoples of the world, I once more give expression to America's prayerful and continuing aspiration: ,

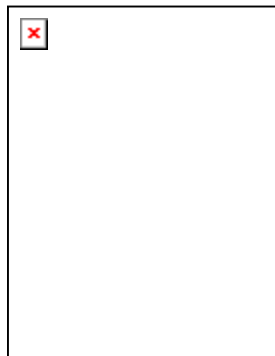
We pray that peoples of all faiths, all races, all nations, may have their great human needs satisfied; that those now denied opportunity shall come to enjoy it to the full; that all who yearn for freedom may experience its spiritual blessings; that those who have freedom will understand, also, its heavy responsibilities; that all who are insensitive to the needs of others will learn charity; that the scourges of poverty, disease and ignorance will be made to disappear from the earth, and that, in the goodness of time, all peoples will come to live together in a peace guaranteed by the binding force of mutual respect and love. ,



,

,

Jeanne Dixon (1918-1997),



American seeress --- In 1945: "On June 2, 1947, your country, India, will split in two as the result of an internal controversy." ,

The summer of 1947: "Mahatma Gandhi will be assassinated within the next six months. He will be killed by someone they least suspect." ,

,

,

Published in the 1970: "During this century one pope will suffer bodily harm. Another will be assassinated. The assassination will be the final blow to the office of the Holy See. This pope will be the same one who will be chosen in the not too distant future but whose election will not be approved by the Roman clergy. His influence, however, will be such that he will win out over the objections of his opponents. While this pope will be the last one ever to reign as singular head of the



**Church, the beginnings of this change will occur with one of his predecessors who will give far-reaching powers to his cardinals. These same cardinals will use their powers to replace him with one more to their liking."** ,

**: "I have seen a comet strike our Earth around the middle of the 1980s. Earthquakes and tidal waves will befall us as a result of the tremendous impact of this heavenly body in one of our great oceans..."** ,

**: "Satan is now coming into the open to seduce the world and we should be prepared for the inevitable events that are to follow. I have seen that the United States is to play a major role in this development... I have seen a 'government within a government' develop in the US within the last few years... I see this 'government within a government' being controlled and financed by a well-oiled political 'machine' of one of our leading political families. With their eye on the White House, I see them discredit any man who occupies it without their approval, no matter how good his political programs may be. ,**

**"They will --- through political intimidation, propaganda, and illegal sixth-column activities --- make every effort to show the nation that only their man, the one who heads their 'machine', has the sole right to occupy the White House. Their campaign is going to cause great harm to our nation both here and abroad. ,**

**"I 'see' this group succeed in taking over de facto control of the country. They will give rise to an upheaval in our social structure as never before seen. They will bring about increased social unrest and great discontent. Foreign subversive elements will --- as they did in the 1960s --- infiltrate the unruly factions and cause renewed fighting on the nation's campuses and in racial ghettos ,**

**"All of the evil in the masses will be swept toward an unknown frenzy by this 'machine'. ,**

**"I 'see' a member of this 'machine' ascend to power in New York City, enforcing new laws and regulations that will affect many households of that great metropolis." The social and religious chaos generated by this political machine throughout the United States will prepare the nation for the coming of the prophet of the Antichrist. This political unit of the East will be the tool of the serpent in delivering the masses to him. ,**

**"The False Prophet's domain shall be the intellectual seduction of mankind. It means a mixture of political, philosophical, and religious ideology that will throw the populations of the world into a deep crisis of faith in God... One of his first duties and responsibilities in readying the world for the advent of his 'master' is to manipulate the available propaganda machines. With teaching and propaganda the prophet will cause people not merely to accept the Antichrist but rather to desire him with positive enthusiasm to create the conditions of his coming and to**

participate in organizing the frightful and terrifying despotism of his World Empire. ,

"[The seemingly miraculous phenomena he will produce] will not be supernatural or preternatural events but rather prodigies of science and human achievements, but interpreted in such a way as to lead men away from God and toward the worship of the Antichrist... The prophet of the Antichrist and the Antichrist himself will be specific and identifiable persons!",



,

,

**HAL LINDSEY (b.1929) American Apocalyptic Writer:,**



"In spite of the vain striving of man, of the bold and infamous conquerors throughout the ages who failed in their human attempts, we are beginning to see the Ancient Roman Empire draw together, just as predicted... We believe that the Common Market and the trend toward unification in Europe may well be the beginning of the ten-nation confederacy predicted by Daniel and the Book of Revelation... ,

,

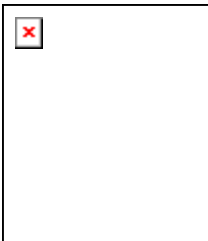
,

In spite of those who propose the alternatives to the United States of Europe, and the temporary setbacks it appears to have, it seems that the trend is ever onward... At about 1980 we may fully expect the great fusion of all economic, military, and political communities into the United States of Europe... Imagine that. A "ten-nation economic entity..." Is it any wonder that men who have studied prophecy for many years believe that the basic beginning of the unification of Europe has begun?",



,

**PRESIDENT RONALD REAGAN - Disclosed his recurrent thoughts about "An Alien Threat",**



[Excerpted from UFO Universe, the September 1988 issue is this article on Ronald Reagan's reputed UFO encounter, and how that encounter may serve to explain his continued interest in UFOlogy and EBEs.],

,  
**THE SHOCKING TRUTH: Ronald Reagan's Obsession with an Alien Invasion** ,

,  
By A. Hovni ,

Supermarket tabloids, that strange breed of sensationalistic American journalism, have been talking for most of the decade about Ronald Reagan's fascination with things like astrology and space aliens. Little attention was paid to the matter ... after all, the stuff was printed in the tabloids and nobody sane is supposed to believe in them. Yet truth is becoming stranger than fiction in the case of Ronald Wilson Reagan and some of his more curious remarks. ,

For starters, he has become the first President of the United States to talk about the possibility of an alien invasion from outer space, and he has done so not once or twice but in three speeches. Reagan is also the only President to my knowledge, who admitted -- in a 1984 Presidential debate against Walter Mondale -- [to] having "philosophical discussions" about Armageddon in the White House with some rather well known fundamentalist preachers. ,

And then there was the explosion about astrology in the White House, triggered by Don Regan's disclosures that Nancy had often consulted astrologers to arrange for appointments with the President. Everyone knows the details by now, yet we asked Marcello Galluppi, a well-known astrologer and host of a psychic radio and TV talk show in Detroit, to give us another view. "It is very clear to me that the politicians in Washington have their psychics and astrologers," said Marcello, "at least some of them do." Furthermore, continued Marcello, there is evidence that the Reagans have used astrology for a long time if we consider that "he was sworn in at midnight as Governor of California, based on astrology." ,

The media was having a field day with horoscopes at the White House when Reagan talked about the possibility of Earth uniting against a threat by "a power from outer space." Although the idea wasn't new for the President, as we shall soon see, this time everybody paid attention. More as a joke than a serious thought, however. The AP story on the speech, for example, had the headline, "Reagan follows astrological flap with comment on space invaders." ,

There might be a deeper reason for Reagan's apparent interest in the idea of an alien threat. There is an unconfirmed story that before he became Governor of California, Ron and Nancy had a UFO sighting on a highway near Hollywood. The

story was broadcast last February on Steve Allen's radio show over WNEW-AM in New York. The comedian and host commented that a very well known personality in the entertainment industry had confided to him that many years ago, Ron and Nancy were expected to a casual dinner with friends in Hollywood. Except for the Reagans, all the guests had arrived. Ron and Nancy showed up quite upset half an hour later, saying that they had just seen a UFO coming down the coast. No further details were released by Steve Allen. ,

The President first disclosed his recurrent thoughts about "an alien threat" during a December 4, 1985, speech at the Fallston High School in Maryland, where he spoke about his first summit with General Secretary Gorbachev in Geneva. According to a White House transcript, Reagan remarked that during his 5-hour private discussions with Gorbachev, he told [Gorbachev] to think, "How easy his task and mine might be in these meetings that we held if suddenly there was a threat to this world from some other species from another planet outside in the universe. We'd forget all the little local differences that we have between our countries ..." ,

Except for one headline or two, people didn't pay much attention. Not then and not later, when Gorbachev himself confirmed the conversation in Geneva during an important speech on February 17, 1987, in the Grand Kremlin Palace in Moscow, to the Central Committee of the USSR's Communist Party. Not a High School in Maryland, precisely! There, buried on page 7A of the 'Soviet Life Supplement,' was the following statement: ,

"At our meeting in Geneva, the U.S. President said that if the earth faced an invasion by extraterrestrials, the United States and the Soviet Union would join forces to repel such an invasion. I shall not dispute the hypothesis, though I think it's early yet to worry about such an intrusion..." ,

Notice that Gorbachev doesn't say this is an incredible proposition, he just says that it's too early to worry about it. ,

If Gorbachev elevated the theme from a high school to the Kremlin [palace], Reagan upped the stakes again by including the "alien threat" [again], not in a domestic speech but to a full session of the General Assembly of the United Nations. Towards the end of his speech to the Forty-second Session on September 21, 1987, the President said that, "in our obsession with antagonisms of the moment, we often forget how much unites all the members of humanity. Perhaps we need some outside, universal threat to make us recognize this common bond." ,

"I occasionally think," continued Reagan, "how quickly our differences worldwide would vanish if we were facing an alien threat from outside this world. And yet, I ask" -- here comes the clincher -- "is not an alien force ALREADY among us?" The President now tries to retreat from the last bold statement by posing a second question: "What could be more alien to the universal aspirations of our peoples than war and the threat of war?" Unlike the off-the-cuff remarks to the Fallston

High School, we must assume that the President's speech to the General Assembly was written very carefully and likewise, it merits close examination. ,

Ronald Reagan has told us that he thinks often about this issue, yet nobody seems to be paying attention. When the President mentioned last May 4 in Chicago for the third time the possibility of a threat by "a power from another planet," the media quickly dubbed it the "space invaders" speech, relegating it to a sidebar in the astrology flap. The ET remark was made in the Q&A period following a speech to the National Strategy Forum in Chicago's Palmer House Hotel, where he adopted a more conciliatory tone towards the Soviet Union. ,

Significantly, Reagan's remark was made during his response to the question, "What do you consider to be the most important need in international relations?" ,

"I've often wondered," the President told us once again, "what if all of us in the world discovered that we were threatened by an outer -- a power from outer space, from another planet." And then he emphasized his theme that this would erase all the differences, and that the "citizens of the world" would "come together to fight that particular threat..." ,

There is a fourth, unofficial, similar statement from Ronald Reagan about this particular subject. It was reported in the New Republic by senior editor Fred Barnes. The article described a luncheon in the White House between the President and Eduard Shevardnadze, during the Foreign Minister's visit to Washington to sign the INF Treaty on September 15, 1987. "Near the end of his lunch with Shevardnadze," wrote Barnes, "Reagan wondered aloud what would happen if the world faced an 'alien threat' from outer space. 'Don't you think the United States and the Soviet Union would be together?' he asked. Shevardnadze said yes, absolutely. "And we wouldn't need our defense ministers to meet," he added." ,

The fact that there are so many references in important speeches, off-the-cuff remarks, and just plain conversations, means that -- for whatever reason or knowledge about deep UFO secrets that he may have as President -- Ronald Reagan does think often about the possibility of an alien invasion, and how this event could become a catalyst for world unity. Talking about these UFO secrets, there is also an unconfirmed story of a special story of a special screening in the White House of the movie "ET" at few years ago, with director Steven Spielberg and a few selected guests. Right after the movie, Reagan supposedly turned to Spielberg and whispered something to the effect, "There are only a handful of people who know the truth about this." ,

Indeed, more than one ufologist has even suggested that the real target behind "Star Wars" -- another of Reagan's cosmic obsessions -- is the projected ET invasion and not the Russians. Others talk of wild "deals" between the U.S. Government and race of gray dwarfs, better known for the appetite for abducting humans ... Stop! We're entering the forbidden terrain of tabloid revelations, like the SUN's screaming

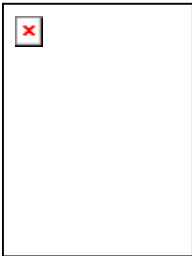
headline that "Reagan will end his presidency by adding several planets as states." Just think about it. ,



,

,

**PRESIDENT BILL CLINTON: "IF WE WERE BEING ATTACKED BY SPACE ALIENS",**



"If we were being attacked by space aliens we wouldn't be playing these kinds of games," Clinton told educators visiting Washington. "These kinds of games are only possible because the economy is strong and the American people are self-confident and people believe therefore that they can do frivolous things that they would otherwise never consider doing to try to get short-term political advantage."

Source: CNN ,

,

,

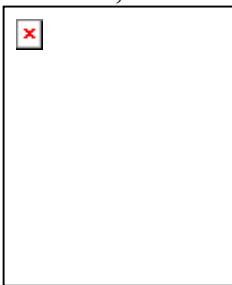


,

,

**EDGAR KAY-SEE - EARTH CHANGES - predicts "the kind of Communism Jesus Christ taught" just like "All Things Common" way of life the Christians lived after Pentecost ,**

Edgar KAY-SEE



"The earth will be broken up in the western portion of America. The greater portion of Japan must go into the sea. The upper portion of Europe will be changed as in the twinkling of an eye. Land will appear off the east coast of America. When there is the first breaking up of some conditions in the south sea and those as apparent in the sinking or rising of that that's almost opposite same, or in the Mediterranean, and the Etna area, then we many know it has begun." ,

,

,

**"If there are greater activities in Vesuvius or Pelee, then the southern coast of California and the areas between salt lake and the southern portions of Nevada, we**

may expect, within the three months following same, inundation by the earthquakes. But these are to be more in the southern than the northern hemisphere."..."There will be the upheavals in the arctic and in the Antarctic that will make for the eruption of volcanoes in the torrid areas, and there will be the shifting then of the poles -- so that where there has been those of a frigid or the semi-tropical will become the more tropical, and moss and fern will grow. "As to conditions in the geography of the world, of the country -- changes here are gradually coming about. No wonder, then, that the entity feels the need, the necessity for change of central location. For, many portions of the east coast will be disturbed, as well as many portions of the west coast, as well as the central portion of the u.s. in the next few years land will appear in the Atlantic as well as in the pacific. And what is the coastline now of many a land will be the bed of the ocean. Even many battle fields of the present will be ocean, will be the seas, the bays, the lands over which the new world order will carry on their trade as one with another."..."Portions of the now east coast of New York, or new York city itself, will in the main disappear. This will be another generation, though, here; while the southern portions of Carolina, Georgia -- these will disappear. This will be much sooner. The waters of the lakes will empty into the gulf, rather than the waterway over which such discussions have been recently made. It would be well if the waterway were prepared, but not for that purpose for which it is at present being considered. Then the area where the entity is now located (Virginia beach) will be among the safety lands, as will be portions of what is now Ohio, Indiana and Illinois, and much of the southern portion of Canada and the eastern portion of Canada; while the western land -- much of that is to be disturbed as, of course much in other lands."..."Strifes will arise through the period. Watch for them near the Davis Strait in the attempts there for the keeping of the lifeline to land open. Watch for them in Libya and in Egypt, in Ankara and in Syria, through the straits about those areas above Australia, in the Indian ocean and the Persian gulf."..." It is also understood, comprehended by some that a new order of conditions is to arise; there must be a purging in high places as well as low; and that there must be the greater consideration of the individual, so that each soul being his brother's keeper. **Then certain circumstances will come about in the political, the economic, and whole relationships to which a leveling will occur or a greater comprehension of the need for it. "... For changes are coming, this may be sure -- an evolution or revolution in the ideas of religious thought. The basis of it for the world will eventually come out of Russia. Not communism, no! But rather that which is the basis of the same as the Christ taught -- his kind of communism."** ,

**KAY-SEE'S PREDICTIONS REGARDING THE SPHINX-** predicted the discovery of an Atlantean "Hall of Records" between the Sphinx and the Nile with a connecting entrance under the right, front paw of the Sphinx... ,

From page 146 -- It would be well if this entity were to seek either of the three phases of the ways and means in which those records of the activities of individuals were preserved -- the one in the Atlantean land, that sank, which will rise and is rising again; another in the place of the records that leadeth from the Sphinx to the

hall of records, in the Egyptian land; and another in the Aryan or Yucatan land, where the temple there is overshadowing same. (2012-1; Sep 25, 1939) ,

Page 146 -- ...the entity joined with those who were active in putting the records in forms that were partially of the old characters of the ancient or early Egyptian, and part in the newer form of the Atlanteans. These may be found, especially when the house or tomb of records is opened, in a few years from now. (2537-1; Jul 17, 1941) ,

Page 147 -- ... [the entity] was among the first to set the records that are yet to be discovered or yet to be had of those activities in the Atlantean land, and for the preservation of data that is yet to be found from the chambers of the way between the Sphinx and the pyramid of records. (3575-2; Jan 20, 1944) ,

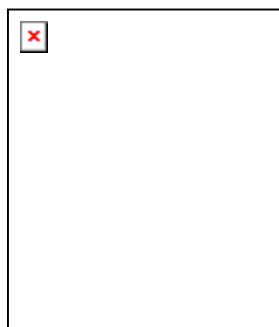
Page 147-8 -- Q.2: Give in detail what the sealed room contains. A.2: A record of Atlantis from the beginning of those periods when the Spirit took form, or began the encasements in that land; and the developments of the peoples throughout their sojourn; together with the record of the first destruction, and the changes that took place in the land; with the record of the sojournings of the peoples and their varied activities in other lands, and a record of the meetings of all the nations or lands, for the activities in the destruction of Atlantis; and the building of the pyramid of initiation, together with whom, what, and where the opening of the records would come, that are as copies from the sunken Atlantis. For with the change, it [Atlantis] must rise again. In position, this lies -- as the sun rises from the waters -- as the line of the shadows (or light) falls between the paws of the Sphinx; that was set later as the sentinel or guard and which may not be entered from the connecting chambers from the Sphinx's right paw until the time has been fulfilled when the changes must be active in this sphere of man's experience. Then [it lies] between the Sphinx and the river. (378-16; Oct 29, 1933) Source: This excerpt was taken from KAY-SEE, Edgar. *On Atlantis* New York: Warner Books, 1968.,



,

,

**ALOIS IRLMAIER - A BIG WAR IN THE FUTURE,**



Statements of Alois Irlmaier are listed, which refer to a big war in the future. Compare these with Nostradamus' prophecies about World War III. Conrad Adlmaier got these statements when discussing with Alois Irlmaier and published them later. In addition also statements are listed, which Conrad Adlmaier did not publish in his books, but indicated to a third person orally. In these statements Alois Irlmaier shows an almost precise description of a large battle in the future. ,

,



What causes the war? ,

"Everything calls peace, Shalom! Then it will occur - a new Middle East war suddenly flames up, big naval forces are facing hostility in the Mediterranean - the situation is strained. But the actual firing spark is set on fire in the Balkan: I see a "large one" falling, a bloody dagger lies beside him - then impact is on impact. ..." ,

"Two men kill a third high ranked. They were paid by other people. ..." ,

"The third murder occurred. Then the war starts. ..." ,

"One of the murderers is a small black man, the other a little bit taller, with bright colored hair. I think, it will be at the Balkans, but cannot say it exactly. ..." ,

"The year before the war will be a fruitful year with much fruit and grain. After the murder of the third it starts overnight. ... I see quite clearly three numbers, two eights and a nine. But I cannot say what it means and cannot state a time. The war begins at sunrise. He comes along rapidly. The farmers sit in the pub playing cards, when the foreign soldiers look through the windows and doors. Quite black an army comes from the east, but however everything occurs very rapidly. I see a three, but I do not know if it means three days or three weeks. It comes from the golden city. The first worm begins at the blue Water in the northwest and goes to the Swiss borders. As far as Regensburg no more bridges crossing the Donau (English=Danube?) exist, they do not come from the south of the blue water." ,

"... Then impact is on impact. Massed units march from the East into Belgrade and moved forward to Italy. Thereafter three armored wedges immediately advance with lightning speed in the north of the Danube over West Germany towards the Rhine - without preliminary warning. This will occur so unexpectedly that the population flees full of panic to the west. Many cars will clog the roads - if they would have stayed at home or would not have used the main streets. Everything, which will be an obstacle for the rapidly advancing tanks on high-speed-motorways and other fast-motorways, will be down-rolled. I cannot see any Danube-bridges above Regensburg anymore. Hardly anything remains of the big city Frankfurt... The Rhine Valley will be devastated, mainly by air. ..." ,

"... I see three spearheads coming: the below spearhead comes along over the forest, but then pulls up itself northwesterly alongside the Danube. The line is for instance Prague, Bavarian forest and northwest. The blue water is the southern boundary. The second spearhead goes from east to west over Saxonia, the third from northeast to southwest. Now I see the earth like a ball before me, on which the lines of the airplanes step out (project), which do now fly up like swarms of white pigeons from the sand. The Russian does not stop anywhere, while running in his three wedges.

**Day and night they run in order to reach the Ruhr district, where the many furnaces and fire-places are... " ,**

**"The second spear comes westwards over Saxonia towards the Ruhr district, exactly like the third, which goes from northeast westwards over Berlin. Day and night the Russians run, inexorably their target is the Ruhr district... " ,**

**"...Immediately the revenge comes from across the large water. However the yellow dragon invades in Alaska and Canada at the same time. But he comes not far..." ,**

**"I see the earth like a ball before me, on whom now the white pigeons fly near, a very large number coming up from the sand. And then it rains a yellow dust in a line. When the golden city is destroyed, it begins. Like a yellow line it goes up to the city in the bay. It will be a clear night, when they begin to throw it. The tanks are still driving, but those who sit in these tanks became quite black. Where it falls down, everything will be dead, no tree, no bush, no cattle, no grass, this becomes withered and black. The houses still exist. I don't know what it is and so I cannot tell it. It is a long line. Who goes over this line, dies. The ones, who are on the one side cannot go over to the other side. Then everything at the spearheads breaks down. They all must go to the north. What they have with them, they throw away. Nobody will come back anymore... " ,**

**"The airplanes drop a yellow powder between the Black Sea and the North Sea. Thus a death strip is created, straight from the Black Sea to the North Sea, as wide as half Bavaria. In this zone no more grass can grow, let alone humans live. The Russian supply is interrupted... " ,**

**"Swarms of pigeons ascend from the sand. Two herds achieve the combat area from the west to southwest... The squadrons turn towards the north and cut off the course of the third army. From the east there are many caterpillars. But in the caterpillars everybody is already dead, although the vehicles keep rolling on, in order to gradually stop automatic. Here, the pilots also throw off their small black boxes. They do explode, before they touch the soil, and spread a yellow or green smoke or dust. What comes in contact with this becomes dead, whether it is a human, an animal or a plant. For one year no organism is allowed to enter this area, otherwise it will expose itself to the largest mortal danger. At the Rhine the attack is finally repelled. From the three spearheads no soldier will come home anymore... " ,**

**"These boxes are satanic. When they explode, a yellow and green dust or smoke arises, everything that comes in contact to it, is dead, it is a human, an animal or a plant. The humans become quite black and the meat fall off their bones, so sharply is the poison." ,**

**"... By a natural catastrophe or something similar the Russians suddenly evade to the north. Around Cologne the last battle has started. ..." ,**

**"... At the Rhine I see a half-moon, which wants to devour everything. The horns of the sickle want to close. What this means, I do not know. ..."** ,

**"Then they are flying to the north. In the center there is a mark, there lives nothing anymore, no human, no animal, no grass. They fly to the quite north, where the third spearhead had come in, and do cut off everything. So they will all be murdered, nobody from these three armies will come back home anymore. ...But then I see someone flying, coming from the east, who drops something into the large water, so that something strange will happen. The water lifts itself as high as a tower and falls down, then everything is inundated (flooded). There is an earthquake and the half of the big island will sink. The whole action will not last long, I see three lines - three days, three weeks, three months, I don't know exactly, but it won't last long!"** ,

**"A single airplane, which comes from the east, throws something into the large water. Then the water lifts itself as high as a tower and falls down. Everything is inundated. There is an earthquake. The southern part of England slips into the water. Three large cities will be ruined: one will be destroyed by the water, the second is located so high in the Sea, that you can only see the church tower and the third falls in."** ,

**"One part of England disappears, when the thing falls into the sea, which the pilot drops. Then the water lifts itself as high as a tower and falls down. What this thing is, I do not know..."** ,

**"The countries at the sea are endangered of the water heavily, the sea is very unrest, the waves go high as a house; it foams, as if it would cook/boil in the underground. Islands disappear, and the climate changes. A part of the proud island sinks, if the thing falls into the sea, which the pilot drops. Then the water lifts itself as high as a tower and falls down. What this thing is, I do not know. When it comes, I do not know."** ,

**"The January will be so warm at some time that the mosquitoes will dance. It can be that we already come into a time, when there won't be a normal winter at all, like we do know him now."** ,

**"...During the war the big darkness comes, which lasts 72 hours." "It will become dark at a day during the war. Then a hail impact, consisting of lightning and thunder, breaks out and an earthquake vibrates the earth. Please do not go out of the house at that time. The lights do not burn, except candle light, the current stops. Who inhales the dust, gets a cramp and dies. Do not open the windows; cover it completely with black paper. All open-standing water becomes poisonous and also all open-standing meals, which are not in locked doses. Also no meals in glasses, because they would not cover it up completely. Outside the death by dust goes around, many humans die. After 72 hours everything is over. But again: Do not go out of the house, do not look out of the windows, and keep the candle light burning."**

**And pray. Overnight there will die more humans than in the two world wars before." ,**

**"...Do not open a window during the 72 hours. The rivers will have so few water that you can easily pass them. The cattle falls, the grass becomes yellow and dry; the dead humans will become quite yellow and black. The wind drives the clouds of death off to the east." ,**

**"...The city with the iron tower becomes the victim of the own people. They ignite everything. Revolution is, and everything is going wildly. The islands before the coast sink, because the water is quite wild. I see large holes in the sea, which will be filled, when the enormous waves return. The beautiful city at the blue sea sinks almost completely in the sea and in the dirt and sand, which the sea ejects. I see three cities sinking in the south, in the northwest and in the west." ,**

**"The large city with the high iron tower is on fire. But this has been done by the own people, not by those, which came from the east. And I can exactly see that the city is made equal to the ground. And in Italy it is going wildly too. They kill many people there and the Pope flees, but many clergymen will be killed, many churches collapse. " ,**

**"In Russia a revolution breaks out and a civil war. The corpses are so much that you cannot remove them off the roads anymore. The cross comes to honors anew. The Russian people believe in God anew. The large ones among the party leaders commit suicide and in the blood the great guilty is washed off. I see a red mass, mixed with yellow faces; it is a general riot and horrible killing. Then they sing the Easter song and burn candles in front of sacral pictures. By the prayer of the Christianity the monster of hell dies; also the young people believe anew in the intercession of the God's mother." ,**

**"After the victory an emperor is crowned by the fleeing Pope. How long all this lasts, I do not know. I see three nines. The third nine brings the peace. If everything is over, a part of the inhabitants have died, and the people are frightened of God anew. The laws, which bring death to the children, become invalid after the clearing. Then peace will be. A good time. I see three crowns flashing, and a gaunt old man will be our King. Also the very old crown in the south comes to honors again." ,**

**"The Pope, who had not to flee across the water for a long period of time, returns. When the flowers bloom on the meadows, he will return and mourn for his murdered brothers. " ,**

**"Our young people are still called up to the army, volunteers become involved into fights, others must go east for occupation and stay there three summers till they come back. Then we will have peace, I see Christmas trees burning. ." ,**

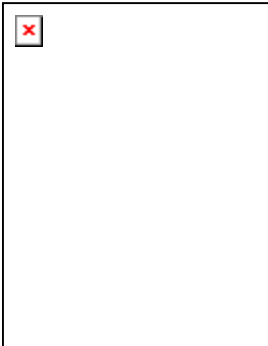
**"...After these events a long, lucky time comes. Those, who will experience it, will be very happy and can praise themselves lucky. But the people have to begin there, where their grandfathers began."** ,



,

,

**ANDREW JACKSON DAVIS,**



**Authored Penetralia, in 1856, covering most of his accurate predictions about future inventions, including the coming of air travel, and automobiles. A well-respected theorist in the spiritual movement at this time. ,**

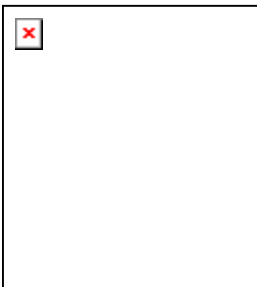
,

,

**"It is a truth that spirits commune with one another while one is in the body and the other in the higher spheres - and this, too, when the person in the body is unconscious of the influx, and hence cannot be convinced of the fact; and this truth will ere long present itself in the form of a living demonstration. And the world will hail with delight the ushering in of that era when the interiors of men will be opened, and the spiritual communion will be established."** ,

,

**H. G. WELLS,**



**H. G. Wells was torn between 2 visions...one of salvation and one of doom. He was so obsessed with the future he invented a time machine to take him there. ,**

**Writing at the end of the last century he pioneered a new kind of fiction, science fiction. He forecast the 20th century so vividly and accurately he became known as "The Man Who Invented Tomorrow". ,**

He saw super highways, overcrowded cities, computers, video cassette players to see novels come to life, televisions to tell the news, tanks used in wars, military use of airplanes, and bombing of cities. In 1911 he forecast a new type of weapon, an atomic weapon, the atomic bomb. He saw them out of control. He saw the bombs made of uranium and would destroy cities. ,

He said that if humanity did not change it would destroy itself. ,

His final vision in 1933 was of an apocalyptic world war. This would be the end of humanity of all of the cities. ,

He prophesied a new consciousness would emerge spear headed by visionary elite that would take control of the weapons of war and create a world state. They could pacify and lead the people to a new world. ,

By the middle of the 21st century he envisioned a peaceful world liberated from old hatreds and adorned with scientific marvels. ,

His greatest vision was time travel. Almost 100 years ago he wrote The Time Machine in which he travels 100 years into the future and sees a terrible world that would one day change. He also travels 30 million years into the future where he sees the death of our planet. ,



D. MODIN,

D. Modin is a well-known lecturer, astrologer, newspaper columnist, and author of Prophecy: 1973-2000. He received the following vision in 1947: ,

**"I saw a new World War break out in the Pacific, its center in the Philippines. (This agrees with the [Cardston Temple Vision](#)) From there, it spread out to encircle the world. I saw on one side the Christian forces, and on the other side the Buddhist and Mohammedan forces. Throughout the world, I saw destruction of the land, industry at a standstill, and people being killed almost instantly, on a massive scale. I saw the people of a new faith in the Far East looking to Palestine for safety.** ,

**"Then the war between the nations stopped, and I saw revolution in each of the nations and great natural upheavals, the intent of which seemed to be to break up the old conditions. ,**

**"I saw the International Boundary at Blaine, Washington, torn up clear across to Nova Scotia, where it disappeared. The American and Canadian governments broke**

up in chaos. I saw race rioting upon the American continent on a vast scale. I saw hunger and disease throughout the world. Strife and chaos swept away the world we know. It was my impression that from the start of the Third World War this was all a continuous panorama, with different stages of development appearing simultaneously. First, world conflagration, then the breakdown of national governments, followed by starvation, disease, and natural disasters. Then the scene ended." ,

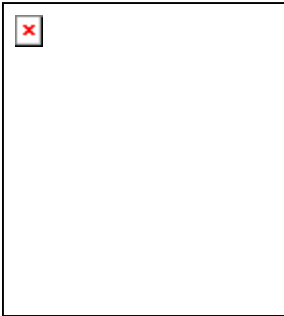
Source: Modin, D.: & Comstock, Tamara: *Prophecy 1973-2000*; 1972, Hermes House ,



,

,

**DANNION BRINKLEY,**



During a thunderstorm on September 17, 1975, a bolt of lightning struck a telephone line while Dannion Brinkley was talking on it. The jolt threw him across the room, and his heart stopped. When he was revived 28 minutes later, Brinkley told how he had watched as medics tried to start his heart but failed. Doctors pronounced him dead. He traveled through a dark tunnel toward a spirit being who led him to a glowing crystal city, radiating with peace. ,

,

,

There, Dannion was brought before 13 angelic “Beings of Light” who instructed him about events that would shatter civilization before the year 2000. Brinkley foresaw the Chernobyl nuclear disaster, the presidency of Ronald Reagan, and “Desert Storm” in Kuwait. According to Brinkley, the USA will be shattered by “two horrendous earthquakes”. Years later he wrote the book *Saved by the Light* to describe his experience: ,

"The Beings came to me one at a time. As each one approached, a box the size of a videotape came from its chest and zoomed right at my face... The box opened to reveal what appeared to be a tiny television picture of a world event that was yet to happen. As I watched, I felt myself drawn right into the picture, where I was able to live the event. This happened twelve times, and twelve times I stood in the midst of many events that would shake the world in the future. ,

"At the time I didn't know these were future events. All I knew was that I was seeing things of great significance and that they were coming to me as clearly as the nightly news, with one great difference: I was being pulled into the screen. ,

**"Much later, when I returned to life, I wrote down 117 events that I witnessed in the boxes. For three years nothing happened. Then in 1978, events that I had seen in the boxes began to come true. In the 18 years since I died and went to this place, 95 of those events have taken place. ,**

**"On this day, 17 September 1975, the future came to me a box at a time... ,**

**"Boxes one, two and three showed the mood of America in the aftermath of the war in South-East Asia. They revealed scenes of spiritual loss in our country that were byproducts of that war, which weakened the structure of America and eventually the world. ,**

**"The scenes were of prisoners of war, weak and wasted from hunger, as they waited in the rugged prisons of North Vietnam for American ambassadors to come and free them. I could feel their fear and then despair when they realized one by one that no help would be forthcoming and that they would live out their remaining years as slaves in jungle prisons. These were the MIAs, those military men considered to be missing in action. ,**

**"The MIAs were already an issue in 1975, but they were used as a starting point in the visions to show an America that was slipping into spiritual decline. ,**

**"I could see America falling into enormous debt. This came to me as scenes of money going out of a room much faster than it was coming in. Through some kind of telepathy I was aware that this money represented the national debt and that it spelled disaster down the road. I also saw people waiting in line for the basics in life like clothing and food. ,**

**"Many scenes of spiritual hunger came from the first two boxes as well. I saw people who were transparent in such a way that they were hollow. This hollowness, it was explained to me, was caused by a lack of faith in America and what it stood for. The war in South-east Asia had combined with inflation and distrust in our government to create a spiritual void. This void was added to by our loss of love for God. ,**

**"This spiritual depravity resulted in a number of shocking visions: people rioting and looting... kids shooting other kids... criminals stealing cars, young men firing on other young men from the windows of cars... Most of the criminals were children or adolescents that no one cared about... These kids had no family units and, as a result, they were acting like wolves... ,**

**"In the third box I found myself facing the Seal of the President of the United States... I saw the initials 'RR' [Ronald Reagan] emblazoned beneath his seal... ,**

**"Boxes four and five were scenes from the Middle East, showing how this area of eternal strife would reach a boiling point..." Source: Brinkley, Dannion & Perry, Paul: Saved By The Light; 1994, Villard Books/ Random House, NY ,**



**Brinkley foresaw two accords being signed by Israelis and Arabs, after which "the country of Jordan would exist no more..." ,**

**"The fifth box showed oil being used as a weapon to control the international economy. I saw images of Mecca and then of the Saudi people. While these images streamed before me, a telepathic voice said that oil production was being cut off to destroy America's economy and to milk money from the world economy... Saudi Arabia was making an alliance with Syria and China... The date that came to me was 1992..." ,**

**Obviously, this event has not occurred as scheduled. Box six showed Brinkley the explosion of the Chernobyl nuclear reactors near Kiev in 1986. He also saw a second nuclear accident "in a northern sea so badly polluted that no ships would travel there. The water was a pale red and was covered with dead or dying fish. Around the water were peaks and valleys that made me think I was seeing a fjord like those in Norway... The date on the picture was 1995..." Fortunately, this vision has not come to pass. ,**

**Box seven revealed the new environmental "religion" that would arise in the wake of the horrid genetic mutations caused by the second nuclear disaster. Boxes eight and nine were visions of China invading Russia and capturing Siberia. Boxes ten and eleven concerned America: ,**

**"Boxes ten and eleven came in rapid succession. They revealed scenes of the economic collapse of the world. In general terms, these visions showed a world in horrible turmoil by the turn of the century, one that resulted in a new world order that was truly one of feudalism and strife. ,**

**"In one of these visions, people lined up to take money out of banks. In another, the banks were closed by the government. The voice that accompanied the vision told me that this would take place in the nineties and would be the beginning of an economic strife that would lead to the bankruptcy of America by the year 2000. ,**

**"The box showed images of dollar signs flying by as people pumped gas and looked distressed. I knew this meant that oil prices were accelerating out of control. ,**

**"I saw thirteen new nations entering the world market in the late nineties. These were nations with manufacturing capabilities that put them on a competitive footing with the United States. One by one our European markets began to give their business to these countries, which slowed our economy even more. All this leads to a greatly weakened economy. ,**

**"But the end of America as a world power came as visions of two horrendous earthquakes in which buildings were swaying and toppling over like a child's wooden blocks. I knew that these quakes happened sometime before the end of the**

century, but I couldn't tell where they took place. I do remember seeing a large body of water that was probably a river. ,

"The cost of rebuilding these destroyed cities would be the final straw for our government, now so financially broke that it would hardly be able to keep itself alive. The voice in the vision told me that it would be this way, while the images from the box showed Americans starving and lined up for food. ,

"At the tail end of box ten came images of warfare in the desert, a massive show of military might... The date 1990 came into my head. That was the year of Desert Storm, the military operation that squashed the army of Iraq for occupying Kuwait.

,

"Box eleven began with Iran and Iraq in possession of nuclear and chemical weapons. Included in this arsenal was a submarine loaded with nuclear missiles. The year, said a voice in the vision, was 1993... ,

"The final visions from box eleven were like many images we now see of Sarajevo: modern cities crumbling beneath the weight of warfare, their inhabitants fighting one another for reasons ranging from racism to religious conflict. I saw many towns worldwide where desperate citizens were eating their own dead. ,

"In one such scene, Europeans in a hilly region of the world were weeping as they cooked human flesh. In rapid succession I saw people of all five races eating their fellow humans." ,

Box twelve addressed the 1990s, and concerned a man who sounds much like the anti-Christ featured in Christian prophecies. Brinkley described it thus: ,

"In this box I watched as a biological engineer from the Middle East found a way to alter DNA and create a biological virus that would be used in the manufacture of computer chips... ,

"Before the end of the century, this man was among the richest in the world, so rich that he had a stranglehold on the world economy. Still the world welcomed him, since the computer chips he had designed somehow put the world on an even keel. ,

"Gradually he succumbed to his own power. He began to think of himself as a deity and insisted on greater control of the world. With that extra control, he began to rule the world. ,

"His method of rule was unique. Everyone in the world was mandated by law to have one of his computer chips inserted underneath his or her skin. This chip contained all of an individual's personal information. If a government agency wanted to know something, all it had to do as scan your chip with a special device... ,

**"There was an even more sinister side to this chip. A person's lifetime could be limited by programming this chip to dissolve and kill him with the viral substance it was made from. Lifetimes were controlled like this to avoid the cost that growing old places on the government. It was also used as a means of eliminating people with chronic illnesses... ,**

**"People who refused to have chips implanted in their bodies roamed as outcasts. They could not be employed and were denied government services. ,**

**"At the very end came a thirteenth vision... The vision was in many ways the most important of all because it summed up everything I had seen in the twelve boxes. Through telepathy I could hear a Being say, 'If you follow what you have taught keep living the same way you have lived the last 30 years, all of this will surely be upon you. If you change, you can avoid the coming war.'" ,**

**"Scenes from a horrible world war accompanied this message. As the visions appeared on the screen, the Being told me that the years 1994 through 1996 were critical ones in determining whether this war would break out. 'If you follow this dogma, the world by the year 2004 will not be the same one you now know.' said the Being. 'But it can still be changed and you can help change it.' ,**

**"Scenes from World War III came to life before me. I was in a hundred places at once... Somehow it was clear to me that this final war, Armageddon, was caused by fear... 'The fear these people are feeling is an unnecessary one,' said the Being of Light. 'But it is a fear so great that humans will give up all freedoms in the name of safety.' ,**

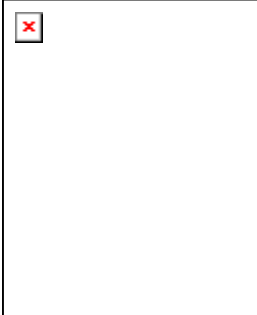
**"I also saw scenes... of natural disasters.. People were starving in this vision... I saw civil wars breaking out in Central and South America and the rise of socialist governments in all of these countries before the year 2000. As these wars intensified, million of refugees streamed across the US border, looking for a new life in North America. Nothing we did could stop these immigrants. They were driven by fear of death and loss of confidence in God. ,**

**"I saw millions of people streaming north out of El Salvador and Nicaragua, and millions more crossing the Rio Grande into Texas. There were so many of them that we had to line the border with troops and force them back across the river. The Mexican economy was broken by these refugees and collapsed under the strain... ,**

**"After the final visions, the thirteenth Being of Light... told me that everything I had just seen was in the future, but not necessarily cast in stone. 'The flow of human events can be changed, but first people have to know what they are,' said the Being... 'Humans are mighty spiritual beings. All they need to realize is that love is treating others the way they themselves want to be treated.'" Source: Brinkley, Dannion & Perry, Paul: *Saved By The Light*; 1994, Villard Books/ Random House, NY ,**



## GORDON-MICHAEL SCALLION,



The seer Gordon-Michael Scallion has made a considerable reputation as a prophet of "Earth Changes", the imminent period of cataclysmic global super-quakes and volcanism that will largely destroy civilization as we know it. His track record was spoiled by the failure of his super-quake predictions which he announced in The Earth Changes Report. Scallion warned of "California Super-Mega Quakes, 8-12 on the Richter scale -- Predicted to occur no later than May 9, 1993." Source: Scallion, G.-M.: Earth Changes Report #17 (Feb. 1993), Westmoreland, NH ,

Several other prophets, past and present, have warned that super-quakes would occur in the latter days of this cycle of civilization, but none have been able to say just when it would happen. Scallion has proven remarkably accurate about other quakes before and since then, but the "super-mega quakes" defy dating. In 1993, Scallion published the following psychic information about warning signs of impending disaster: ,

"If an 8.0+ (Richter scale) quake occurs in the Indian Ocean region --- Sri Lanka should be watched carefully --- then within days the major earth changes shall occur in Japan, Alaska, Italy, Martinique and the western United States and Canada. As to the day and hour of the "big one" [the California quake], this should not be seen as a singular event. While May [1993] will be remembered as the month when the great plates shifted, events shall occur even before this --- many [quakes] exceeding 7 on the Richter scale occurring roughly along a line drawn from Vancouver, BC to Eureka to San Diego... The super-mega quake shall not have a singular epicenter. Rather, the land itself displaces its forces from north to south. The current Richter scale will not be able to measure its magnitude. Later, it shall be computed to have been in excess of 10 and a new scale shall be created. The following areas of California shall experience inundations. Portions of San Diego shall go under water as well as much of the Imperial Valley. Tidal waves shall be created traveling south and southwest along the whole west coast. Los Angeles shall be the hardest hit and initially will be thought to be the epicenter... Multiple quakes shall occur. The aqueducts feeding many cities such as Los Angeles shall fail and much of California shall be without power. Roads that cross other roads shall come down and become impassable. Portions of land from San Francisco to Sacramento shall be displaced by hundreds of feet in some areas. Numerous bridges shall collapse... Migrations will be to Arizona, Oregon, Nevada, Utah and Idaho. Loss of life shall be great..." ,

In his "prophecies for 1993", Scallion stated: ,

**"I would like to point out that prophecies are given to warn people so that they can prepare for what is to come, or to allow our aware consciousness to raise to higher levels, thus enabling us to alter a probable event. NO PROPHECY IS GUARANTEED TO OCCUR. If this were the case it would indicate that we do not have free will. This is what Tribulation is all about --- exercising our free will, a time period of choosing our spiritual ideals, and who we serve. ,**

**(Editor's note: Deuteronomy 18:22 "When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him. Source: Holy Bible, KJV) ,**

**"The year of 1993 shall be known as 'The Year of the Great Quakes'. The Earth's magnetic field shall become erratic as it prepares for its new course. In the United States, the first of these changes will see the beginning of the breakup of California starting with Los Angeles, San Diego, and San Francisco --- the Golden Gate damaged, the Imperial Valley inundated --- a nation in shock... Many see the event as a relief and begin to rebuild. Mass migrations begin... ,**

**"With the beginnings of the shifting of the magnetic poles, the forces of nature react. Weather becomes erratic throughout the world --- trade winds shift, high winds occur... the Polar Regions begin to melt... Rain floods much of Great Britain and the Scandinavian countries. Drought ends in Africa and California. ,**

**"New plagues emerge --- diseases of the optic system and parasympathetic system... the body's electrical system unbalanced due to interaction between the body and Earth's magnetic field and electromagnetic pollution. Heart failures increase. The alternative healing emerges, so more turn to natural healing methods, many forced by lack of insurance... New healers come forth in great numbers... The FDA begins to break up and reorganize... ,**

**"Riots in major US cities beginning with Los Angeles... US joins war in Europe. A sad time for the Middle East... ,**

**"Mass dreams of the coming changes now occur... All are warned by God. Children receive the clearest information and are told by spiritual beings that God's messenger Michael watches over them... ,**

**"The Great Awakening increases --- all that choose to receive the message of His return do --- his light is seen in the sky. Intuition and psychic abilities increase 10-fold for all humankind. A time of joy for those with eyes to see. Blessings abound..."**

,



,  
**DR. BILL DEAGLE'S VISION,**

Several days before I left on the second winter tour for The Prophecy Club, in the night, I received a supernatural dream and visitation from the angel Gabriel. In the dream he took me to a new facility within NORAD located in Cheyenne Mountain, Colorado Springs, CO. I told him that I had been in the NORAD facility before and wondered why he was taking me there. He stated that many new technologies have been installed there and he was taking me to the most classified part of the complex that had recently been installed and was now operational. ,

As we stood in a control room with flashing computer screens and control board lights, he directed my gaze to a panel in front of us. He said, "Look and tell me what you see!" I looked and saw only a large, plain- looking panel with some writing above the flip panel that said "Neutron Fuse". He raised the panel so I could see under it, and then the angel asked, "Now what do you see?" A large white bubble-shaped button in the center was surrounded with switches and lights indicating a dual unlocking system and activation sequence. He asked, "What do you think will happen when this system is activated and the President of the United States gives the order to push the white button in the center?" I replied, "I don't know!" ,

Suddenly, I was high above the earth with Gabriel and he showed me an array of low earth orbit satellites with parabolic dishes pointed back to specific areas of earth. He said, "When the activation sequence is set forth, it will be just as it would be in a nuclear war. This system is armed to destroy all communications on earth. An electromagnetic pulse is generated by the satellites and directed to earth. All normal microchips will instantly fail, except those that are made of special US and allied military hardware which are resistant to electromagnetic pulse. These chips are the ferromagnetic ones that you have been shown which are made in Colorado Springs." I asked, "Why would they do this terrible thing to our communications and when will it take place?" ,

He replied, "When the enemy has invaded America, at the invitation of the President to force the Mark on all US citizens; then to destroy any opposition, this system will be used to take out communications and all services that rely on microchips, such as power generation and distribution. Then the Great Falling Away will occur, [2TH 2:1] "Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him, [2] That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand. [3] Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; [4] Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God. And the Holy People will die too numerous to count." ] ,

I asked, "If this is to happen, what good will it be for me to know and tell the people?" He said, "The people of our Lord Jesus, who hear his voice personally and in cell churches, will have fled to places of refuge. They must know that they must shield their electronics, generators, and other microchip equipment from EMP, (electromagnetic pulse). See, here is what will happen on the freeways of America." Suddenly, I stood with him on a hill looking down on the freeway of Los Angeles, and an endless stream of automobiles lined up with near silence except for the occasional shouts of frustrated motorists and screams from local skirmishes. It was the start of sunset and the eerie silence with the motionless egg-like shaped cars, lined up over the horizon, showed me how helpless we are in large cities. ,

I asked, "What will happen?" ,

Gabriel said, "The foreign troops on American soil will force the people of this nation to take the Mark in their hand or forehead, and those who are to be removed to internment camps or executed; their blood cries out to God for judgment, even now before it has taken place. This is the time of the Great Harvest and the Great Martyrdom of the Saints. Remember this dream and vision, and tell the people of America and their allies that judgment is coming-for the sins of this nation have risen up to heaven, and the blood of the innocents cries out from the earth. Yet for a little season the Saints shall be crushed, but their testimonies, prayers, and their blood shall be a fragrant aroma to the Father. He will have mercy before he seeks judgment. ,

At the appointed time He will execute the sentence swiftly, and none of the evil ones will understand or prepare for what is to take place. Sleep now, but remember this vividly, for they must know the truth-those who will be preserved through the fires of tribulation-for a remnant will the Lord keep in the land." ,



,  
**MOLLY PITCHER - (1780s),**



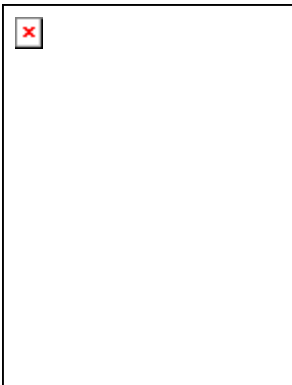
American seeress, born Mary (Molly) Diamond - married to Robert Pitcher.: "Thousands shall go behind a curl of smoke... Carriages will go at lightning speed and none shall see what propelled them... Men will ascend and descend Jacob's Ladder of heaven like angels ... Magnificent music will be conducted on wires hundreds of miles away and will play at the instigation of man... "Men shall arise who will command the storms, turning and directing them at pleasure. ,

,

Great heat will be prevented by the use of clouds which can be turned on or off at will, and water shall be pumped from them where drought is upon the earth. The frozen water in winter shall be thawed by glorious sunbeams led by sun conductors and several other wonderful inventions."



LORI TOYE (1983),



American farmer's wife - Earth Changes "For thousands of years the spiritually enlightened of many cultures have told of a time when the earth would go through great changes in its structure. Changes that would affect every aspect of all cultures. Most of these predictions gave the end of this century as the time period for the events. ,

"The 'Time of Changes' is now! The forces within the earth have been in progress for several years and are already manifesting themselves around the globe in many ways... ,

"The next twelve years will cause you to re-evaluate every aspect of your life. Everything that is not working: economics, politics, religions, personal relationships and values will be restructured. But know this truth, the rewards are there! When these changes are finished and the sky is cleared, the earth and its inhabitants will experience a time of bliss in the spiritual and physical that has never been known in any other Golden Age. ,

"Many will instantly feel the truth of this information. Some will find it curious, then forget it. Only when they see the first event, the fire in the heavens, will they remember and take action. Some never will. But, we all know inside what we need to experience for our own growth... Time is short. We need to focus on how we may help through this transformation of the Earth... ,

"The Earth is a living organism like ourselves. This cleansing is a natural process and has happened several times in the past... The changes, although natural, are having divine guidance. The last polar shift and the earth's relation to other elements within the galaxy, are calculated mathematically. This inter-dimensional,



mathematical alignment principle allows doors to open between the etheric and the physical which have never been possible before. This new math will be given to us soon, and we will have the proof needed to finally connect the spiritual and the scientific into one process... ,

"The first major event will be a huge meteor shower seen everywhere. From this, a giant fireball will strike the Nevada desert. This event will set an earthquake in motion that will sink the southwest. We will know beforehand. There will be time for evacuation before all the events. ,

"Three months after the meteorite, California will sink. The smoke from the meteorite, combined with the fires and volcanic activity set into motion, will cover the globe. The sun will be blocked for two years. This ash cover will increase the greenhouse effect, melting the ice caps very rapidly. Heavy rains will fall everywhere. The rains will last for years. Mountains will erode and rivers will swell many times their present size. ,

"The increased ocean waters bulging at the equator, will cause the earth to become off balanced and shift its polar position. The Pacific coastline will rise. The earthquakes, sinking land, rising ocean and erosion will all contribute to a new coastline of America... ,

"After the sinking of California, the weight of the rising oceans will cause other earthquakes. One will split the Continental Divide. Two arms of the sea will form on each side of Denver making it a seaport. ,

"A few years after California disappears, an earthquake will sink central Oregon and Washington... The ocean waters will continue to rise for about four years. ,

"Yes, there will be similar changes around the globe. America is the great focus of light for the Earth. We are the torch bearers, the people who hold the light for the rest of the world. America will be one of the first to experience the changes and one of the first to overcome it and again hold the light... ,

"Three polar shifts will occur a few years apart. The excess water at the equator will cause the spinning earth to become unbalanced. As the rising oceans cover the land, the additional weight will cause the land to sink. When the proportion of land to ocean changes, the other shifts occur. The final shift will be in the waters of the Hudson Strait at the south end of Baffin Island, about 2660 kilometers north of New York City..." ,



,  
GAYLE'S PERSONAL STORY IN HER OWN WORDS,  
Version 2.0 3 March 1999 ,

**INTRODUCTION:** A friend of mine wrote down some of the things I have been shown and called it "Gail's Story" and later "Gail's Story Updated." These have been on the internet and passed by hand for about three years now. My friend who did "Gail's Story" and "Gail's Story Updated" brought these for my review and approval and was accurate. He was the first to check with me for accuracy. You will notice that in those two accounts the spelling of my name was different. My friend did that at my request because I didn't want the publicity. ,

Others have also written my story partially, but for the most part they were less accurate. ,

Like I said, "Gail's Story," "Gail's Story Updated," and other accounts are only part of the story. Because of this and because I have been very much impressed by the Spirit of the Lord, I now put my story down in my own words. I pray someone may benefit from this and be inspired to go to our Father in Heaven and ask the truth of it. My sole purpose in doing this is to possibly inspire some to come to Jesus Christ. ,

**MY STORY:** My story begins in 1969 when my sister was killed in an automobile accident. Before the wreck I had two beings from the other side of the veil come visit me in the middle of the night while I was sleeping. I was told the best time to communicate with the spirit world is when the mind is in the state of sleep. I said, "Now that's interesting, but why are you telling me?" He ignored me and went on, "If you look above the mirror, "which was at the foot of my bed, "you will see the faces of those that are to go. It's not for you to be concerned about the manner in which they are taken, it is necessary that they go." I knew someone was going to die. There was going to be several of them and I knew it was going to be my immediate family members. I thought about that for a minute and said, "Well no. If someone is going to die, I would prefer not to know who it is." As soon as I thought that, everything stopped. Everything went black for a minute and then I dreamt there was a baby shoe sitting on my dresser, the little soft-soled kind of baby shoes. It started to float upwards to the ceiling. When it got to the ceiling, this arm and hand gently reached down and took hold of this baby shoe and lifted it through a cloud or mist. I started thinking I should have looked to see who it was because I had a baby at the time that was 7 months old. Then I dreamt I woke up out of this dream and there was this man on the right side of my bed and a woman on the left side. He had on a white suit and she had on a long white dress. They had silver shimmering beautiful white hair and their faces were very young. They looked like they were in their late 20's. I had the understanding that they were very old people and that they had lived on the earth a long time ago. ,

He asked me for my name and family number. I said I could give him my family name but I couldn't my family number because I didn't know I had one. He said that it was of no matter, he could get it. ,

He then told me their names. I don't remember what they were, but I remember that they sounded biblical. He said they were here to help me understand the meaning of the dream I had just had and if I had any questions. I thought, "Oh my goodness yes. Can I look and see who it's going to be?" He said that I couldn't. Once it has been offered to a person, if you reject it, it cannot be offered again. That was a learning experience for me. ,

He asked if I had any further questions and I asked, "What does the baby shoe mean?" I knew what the baby shoe meant but I had to ask. He said that it simply meant that among those that are taken, there would be a baby. He then asked if I had any further questions. I knew this was a special opportunity to have with two beings from the spirit world but I couldn't think of a single thing to ask so he said they had to go. During the experience it was very pleasant and I was not afraid. I knew there were several that were going to die, but I was not alarmed or upset at all at the time. They look at death totally different than we do. I knew my family was going but I knew it would be a very short period of time before I would see them again. As soon as he left, I was immediately awake and staring at the spot where he was standing. I don't know what state I was in when most of this took place because I was no longer dreaming. He told me that I had woke up out of my dream. I know what it is from experience but I can't describe it to you. When I woke up I had a totally different feeling about it. I was really upset because I knew there was going to be several in my family that were going to pass away. I woke my husband up and told him all about this experience and he told me to go back to sleep, that it was just a dream. I knew better and couldn't go back to sleep. I laid there and thought about it all night long. ,

The next day I told my whole family about all these experiences. When I told my sister Kathy she said, "Oh Gayle, It's going to be me. For the last six months I saw myself lying in a coffin all dressed in white." It was the last time I ever saw her alive. Three days later she was dead. There were seven of them killed in the wreck. Her children, my brother's kids, her mother-in-law, but her husband Jerry lived through the wreck. They gave him 1 chance in 10,000 of living. He only had two major bones in his whole body that were not broken and almost every organ in his body was also crushed. He was in intensive care from the 31st of May until the first of October 1969 when they released him from intensive care. ,

About the middle of October, my sister that was killed came to my bedroom door and called me by name. She said, "Gayle, Gayle... Gayle." It was like someone shaking you trying to wake you up. I said, "Kathy, is that you?" She said, "Yes... come here. I want to talk to you." So I got up and we walked into my daughter's room and sat down on my daughter's bed. I could see and hear her, but feeling her presence was a stronger knowledge that she was there. You feel their feelings and there are no misunderstandings as to what they are saying to you. It was as natural as when you are talking to someone in this world. I said to her, "Kathy, I've missed you so bad. I wish we could go get a Coke or something but we can't because you're dead." She laughed and said, "Yeah, It's kind of the pits, huh." I said, "Kathy,

what's it like being dead? You have to tell me what it's like." She chuckled and said, "Oh I could tell you, but you wouldn't understand. It's something you have to experience for yourself." I asked her what she did all day or if she just sat on a cloud all day. She laughed. "No I don't sit on a cloud all day. I have work to do. She asked me to go to the hospital to talk to her husband Jerry about their eight year old little boy named Troy who had gone to the lake with his grandfather and wasn't in the accident. ,

She was concerned about what was going to happen to Troy. I told her that she didn't have to worry about Jerry because they had released him from intensive care and he was going to be just fine. She just looked at me and smiled. I knew from that day forward that Jerry's days were numbered. Then she made me promise to take care of Troy. Then she said she had to go and left. I went to the hospital and didn't know how I was going to tell my brother-in-law that his dead wife had been to see me and that she was worried about what was going to happen to their little boy after he was dead. I said, "Jerry, I hope you don't think I'm crazy. Kathy has been to see me and she's concerned about what's going to happen to Troy if anything should happen to you." He said, "I don't think you're crazy at all. That's how I knew Kathy was dead." No one had told him his wife was dead because he was so critically injured they thought the shock of him finding out his whole family had been killed would kill him. He told me that Kathy had stood by his side day and night until they released him from intensive care. That is how he knew. She was aiding him in surviving. That was one of the reasons she was there. The morning he was released from intensive care Jerry said that Kathy kissed him on the forehead and told him goodbye. Jerry promised me he would see to it that Troy was taken care of. When he was taken out of intensive care he met a nurse by the name of Katherine. He was released from the hospital in December and married Katherine in January. ,

I told my mother about these experiences of Kathy. My mom and dad had grieved so. Mother said she wished Kathy would come and see her and wondered why she didn't. I told my mom if she came again I'd ask her. She did come again two weeks later and in exactly the same way. She called me by name and had on the same earthly clothes. I found out later that the clothes she wore when she appeared to me were the same clothes she had been wearing in the wreck. We did the same thing. We went and sat on my daughter's bed. The only difference was that her son Troy was spending the night with my boys that night. I told her I went to the hospital and talked to Jerry and that he had promised he would take care of Troy. She said she knew I did and that she appreciated it. Katherine and I figured that sometime between Kathy's two visits, is when Jerry met Katherine at the hospital. We have no idea of how close those in the spirit world are to us or how closely they're watching and guarding our lives as we walk through them. They will not interfere except sometimes in matters of safety where they will step in and preserve our lives, but in our choices, they will not interfere. They are concerned and are very close to us. The veil is very thin and they are right here among us if we were just aware. If we could just BELIEVE, we could see them. I told her that mom was just dying to see her and

was wondering why she didn't come and see her. She said she would just love to go see mom but she had to get permission from the council every time she came and she couldn't get permission to see that many people. She then made me promise again to take care of Troy and I promised that I would. Before she left she wanted to go in and see him. We walked in my son's room and he was lying in the bottom bunk with my second son. She stood there and the tears ran down her face. I could feel the love and concern pouring out of her for her little boy. She said she had to go and she left. They not only have to have permission to come but they are not allowed to linger. ,

The third time she came, two weeks later, it was entirely different. My baby woke up and I had just gotten him back to sleep. I was lying in my bed but I wasn't asleep. I was wide awake. I looked up in the corner of the room and I saw this little ball of light. I said to myself, "What is that?" As I looked at it, it got bigger and bigger, brighter and brighter until it filled the whole room and was brighter than mid day. Above my head there were clouds or a mist. They parted and this ray of light came down over my body. I looked up and standing in the parting of the clouds was my sister. She had on this beautiful white dress that I can remember in detail to this day and she's been dead almost 30 years. My memory isn't that great, but when it comes to these experiences, I can remember details. They stay very vivid in my mind and don't fade over the years. Kathy was standing there singing the most beautiful song I have ever heard. I also heard the choirs of angels singing. I had read in the scriptures about the choirs of angels, but I didn't know what that meant until it happened to me. I have never heard anything close to it on earth. I was thinking that I didn't know Kathy could sing that well. As soon as I thought that she stopped in the middle of her song and started to chuckle. Then she said, "Gayle, come with me. I want to show you something." As she reached down, I reached up and she took hold of my hand. She then told me to hold my breath while we passed through to the other side. I took a deep breath and the next thing I knew I was up above looking down into what looked like a well or a tunnel. I could see my body and my husband lying next to me. All I could see was darkness. It seemed like the only light there is on this earth is the light that was coming down from where I was looking down over my body. We truly live in darkness in this world. The physical darkness was not the only darkness, but also the darkness of the mind. It seems like the body is a block so it's hard to receive things. ,

I looked down this well and I saw myself lying there and my husband next to me. I thought why was I lying on my back? I never lay on my back. Looking around I found myself in this beautiful meadow. It was so bright. The light doesn't hurt your eyes but it's like looking into the sun though it's much brighter than the sun. It was so peaceful and beautiful in this meadow. The colors were so vivid and bright and everything was so alive. There was a little brook running through it and there were trees, flowers and shrubs. Everything was singing this creation song of praise to the Lord. That was the choir of angels. Every blade of grass and every molecule of water was singing this song because they all have a spirit. They all have life. Everything in the universe and on this planet has a spirit and has life. We think of this earth as life but it isn't. It's just an image of life. What I was seeing and what I

was feeling was life. Then she told me to please tell mom and dad not to grieve so. She was still alive and in this beautiful place and was very happy. Then she said, as she pointed, that we were going to that city. I hadn't even noticed the city because I was so caught up by the meadow. I looked and in the distance there was this beautiful white city. The way you travel is just awesome because as soon as we focused on the city, we were there instantly. You travel by thought, which is faster than the speed of light. The buildings look like they are made from white alabaster. It's beautiful! These buildings have their own light. This building had beautiful ornate cut crystal windows down both sides. The ceilings were also made from cut crystal and it opened up like a flower petal so when the light came through the colors just danced all over the room. I remember the stairway and how they were rounded and deep but not very high. They looked like they were made from pale pink mother of pearl with gold and silver in them. As we came into this building I could see that it was a long meeting hall. Most of what I saw in the city was withheld from me except for one specific incident. ,

There were a lot of people in the room because I could feel them but I didn't focus on any faces because standing at the front of the room a little above everyone else was JESUS CHRIST! He looked directly at me and said, "Gayle, I have a mission for you if you choose to accept it." I didn't know what the mission was, but the burden and the responsibility was absolutely awesome. I didn't know if I could do it or not and I said that to Him. I knew better than to say no. If I was to reject it, I knew it could not be offered again. So I looked at my Savior and asked if I could have two weeks to think about it. He chuckled and said sure. When you meet the Savior, there is absolutely no judgment at all coming from Him. Any judgment that was there came from me about myself. All that comes from the Savior is light and love and peace, total peace. The love that you feel is total love and is indescribable and so wonderful. It envelopes your whole being. Other than that, I don't remember anything about the city. I was told that eventually I will remember. For many years I didn't know why I was taken there if I wasn't allowed to remember. It didn't make any sense to me that I would be taken there if I wasn't allowed to remember. Another thing I was told was that I was taken there to remember who I was. I thought, "that doesn't make any sense. Why take me there and tell me all these things and then prevent me from remembering any of it." I heard Lawrence Tooley, who lives here in Utah, on Jack Stockwell's radio show one morning. He said he was shown the city, but was not allowed to enter into it because he was told you are not allowed to talk about things in the celestial city on this plane. It finally dawned on me after almost thirty years why I didn't remember. I would open my big mouth and blab everything I knew. He simply took the memory away from me until I learned to keep my mouth shut. The only additional thing I remember about the city is that there's a clock that represented time that was running out and this was in 1969. If time was running out then, where are we now? ,

She returned me to the meadow and we started to the place where the hole went down, where I began. Then she asked me again to tell mother and dad not to grieve so. I said I would and promised her I'd take care of Troy. She said "Oh you don't

have to worry about that. That's all been taken care of." Then she took my hand and said to hold my breath again while we passed back through. I looked down and saw myself lying in the same position I was lying in when I left, on my back. I took a big deep breath and the next thing I knew I was lying in my bed. I looked over and I saw my husband lying in the same position I had seen him in before. I was holding my breath and my heart was going boom, boom, like it had barely started beating again. I became aware, and thought, wow, I've been dead. This is really cool. ,

In February, a month after Jerry was released from the hospital, the doctors told him he had terminal lung cancer. He went on to live four years even with the fast growing lung cancer that he had. This gave Katherine and Troy four years to bond with each other. Before Jerry died, Katherine had said to Jerry that he could take away the house, the boat, everything, but please not to take Troy away from her. He went ahead and had Troy legally adopted to Katherine and then it was only a matter of days before Jerry died. Katherine had told me many times throughout the years that my sister Kathy had been there and helped her raise Troy. We know that my sister selected her to raise Troy and Katherine said that she knew she was to raise Troy from the first time she laid eyes on him. ,

Two weeks after I came back from the other side the same fellow came to me that came before the wreck. I've seen him many times over 30 years and I know his voice. He said that my two weeks were up and I had to make a decision. I told him I'd do it. He said to just remember that I would be tried and tested beyond the limits that most people can endure. I would be given a special gift for the good and benefit of my family. What that special gift entails is that for the last 30 years I have had many experiences with my family to protect them from events in the future that have literally preserved their lives. I will give a couple of examples. ,

I had a dream one night about one of my granddaughters when she was 4 years old. I saw her running down the beach and this man was there waiting to grab her. When I was shown the beach I thought, what beach? There's no beach around here. I saw him kidnap, rape, and kill her. I woke up and was just freaked. I needed to get hold of her. I've had so many of these experiences over the years that I know what I'm supposed to do. I started calling my son and his wife. I called all day long and they weren't home. I called that night and they weren't home. I started calling the next morning and they still weren't home. At noon I called my daughter and asked if she knew where they were. She said they had gone to California. Then I thought "The Beach!" I started praying because I was really upset. As soon as they got home I called them and asked how Brooky was. She said she was just fine and asked why. So I told her. She said that it now made sense. She said they got up one morning to go to the beach and Brook threw such a fit saying she couldn't go to the beach. She said grandma had been here and told her not to go to the beach because there was a bad man there. She cried and threw such a fit that they didn't go. That was four years ago. ,

Another example was concerning my oldest daughter who is 33 now but was 8 at the time. I had a dream one night that I saw her going up the road and it was like there were willows or something. I could just see her from the chest up. I was on one side and she was on the other. I saw a man stooped behind the willows waiting for her. When she came by he grabbed and raped her and then killed her. When I woke up I was told to watch her close for the next two weeks. I watched her like a hawk. About four days later the kids were riding the horses. We lived west of the Bamberger Railway in Farmington where my kids were raised in the saddle. We had this mare that we raised from a colt and she wouldn't refuse to do anything. My daughter knew how to handle a horse and this mare loved to go to the pasture. Usually you had to hold her back from running all the way there. This day she kept whirling back and coming back to me. I would turn her around and tell her to go and she kept whirling around back to me. She did that four times. I got so disgusted I took hold of the reins and led her up to the Bamberger track and got her started and finally the horse went. I got in the car and went down the frontage road that runs parallel to the Bamberger tracks so I could see her riding to the pasture. All of a sudden it was just like an instant exact replay of my dream. I saw the willows that are along the Bamberger right of way and I could see her about from her chest up because she was on top of the horse. As she rode to the pasture I saw there was a man stooped down on my side waiting for her. I thought, oh my word, this is just like an instant replay of my dream. I panicked and I gunned the car to the pasture. I jumped out and ran down the Bamberger track screaming at the top of my lungs. She didn't even hear me but the man hiding did and he took off running. ,

I want to give one more example of the gift I was given. My youngest son was working in his father's welding fabrication shop. One night I had a dream he was working on some plate steel and something went wrong and the steel fell on him and cut him in half and killed him. I immediately called him to warn him. He said, "Oh mom, you have no idea what I'm working on now. We are working of 4x8 sheets of 3/4 inch steel. If one fell on me it would surely kill me." I warned him to be careful. The next day as he was working he had to turn the steel over. He hooked it up to the overhead crane, but then he stepped way back heeding my warning. As the steel was lifted up the cable on the crane broke. The plate fell exactly where he had been standing. Had I not warned him he surely would have been killed. ,

In 1982 my mother died. When mom started visiting me in 1987 I no longer saw my sister. My mother came and stood at the foot of my bed and she called my name. I said, "Mom, have you come to get me?" When you have been to the other side, you really look forward to going back there. I don't know of anyone who had a near death experience who doesn't say the same thing. For ten years after I came back I just ached to go back. Mother said, "No, not you, someone else. I'm here to help and comfort you." Within a week my first and only grandson who was 2 years old died in my arms. The next time my mother came I saw her with her arm around my sister comforting her. So I told my sister Carolyn, "Mom's been here again and this time it's not for me, it's for you. So just be careful". I don't think it was even a week later that her three youngest boys were in a head on automobile accident. The 18



year old was killed outright and the other two were in critical condition. They had to life flight them by helicopter from their ranch in Idaho to the University of Utah Medical Center. My sister and her husband had to follow down by car. They notified all the family before they left so I was there when she walked in the door of the hospital. Her very first words were, "Is TJ still alive?" They told her yes he was. She came over to me and she put her arms around me and started sobbing. She said, "Gayle, it was just like you saw. Mother was there with her arm around me all the way down from Idaho in the car comforting and helping me. If it hadn't been for mother, I couldn't have made it through this." The accident was not more than a quarter mile from the house. She heard the crash and went running down the road to the wreck. She said she got half way down the road and heard mother's voice as plain as I can hear your voice. Mother said to her, "Carolyn, don't worry about Guy. He's just fine. He's with me." She told me that if it hadn't been for mother she couldn't have made it through this. The next time my mother came was January of 1993. She started showing me a scenario of 4 earthquakes that affect Utah, Nevada and California. They get consecutively worse with each earthquake. The first two are very close together and they happen in the fall early in the morning, about 4 or 5 am. There is a space between the 2nd and 3rd earthquakes. I was hoping it would only be six months, but there are many things that have led me to believe that the space will be a 3 and 1/2 year period. My friend Sarah saw that it was about four years. Between the two of us we've come to the conclusion that it's probably a 3 and 1/2 year period before the 3rd earthquake. I was told before the 3rd earthquake takes place we would pray day and night for that earthquake because it's our release from the terrible oppression that we've been placed under. ,

My mother then started showing me a scenario of events that will take place beginning with a worldwide economic collapse that would take place in the month of October. I asked her if it would be this October and she said that it would take place in October. I pressed her for a year and she asked why I needed to know the year. When I pressed her about the year the October would come in she asked why I was so concerned about when? I was just to know that these will happen and don't worry about when because everything is subject to change because of man's free agency. If we would but turn to Christ, open up and have love in our hearts and get a personal relationship with Him we could change everything because it's not set in stone. ,

I was told it will actually begin in the United States. I know that economies of other countries have been in near collapse, but what I saw was that it starts in the United States. The reason behind the collapse is to bring down America. I don't think they want to totally destroy America. They just want to bring it under their control. Concerning the economic collapse, my mother said I would hear rumors and then they will get louder and then the collapse happens real quickly. I was told just recently that we'll go to bed one night and everything will seem fairly normal. We will wake up the next morning and it will have happened. So it will literally happen overnight or over a weekend like Friday to Monday. When she said you'll hear rumors and then they'll get louder, I've watched that happening and they're getting

**much louder right now. I was also told that before the crash takes place my mother-in-law would pass away shortly before all these things began. She passed away the 7th of October 1998. The question is, how long is shortly? ,**

**I was also told about President Clinton. I was told that Clinton is not really the one they want. They want Gore in there but they think that Gore isn't electable. I was also told that they would either impeach or assassinate Clinton. It would be his choice depending on if he would step down or whether he refuses. ,**

**After the economy collapses I saw marauding bands or gangs running around. People just go crazy and they start rioting, looting and killing because they're angry. Everything they know of value on this earth is being taken away from them within a few short days. We've had so much in this country, more than any other country in the world. They're angry at first and then they go crazy because they're hungry. In a very short period of time there will be a famine like we've never seen before. I believe for the most part this famine is brought upon us. It's premeditated and planned out. No one works. No trucks bring food deliveries. Famine is brought on very quickly as stores are cleaned out within hours. There is nothing to eat so people kill others because they are hungry. After a time they begin to kill because they enjoy it. All of them become very depraved. I saw these marauding bands doing awful sadistic sexual acts, cannibalism, eating people while they are still alive and kicking. I always wonder how the Lord would determine who the righteous and who the wicked were. There is a little bit of bad in the best of us, and a little bit of good in the worst of us. He doesn't decide that, we do that by our choices depending on how we react to these things that are happening to us. For example, if we saw some of these military people or marauding bands torturing or killing family members I was told that I can have no anger, hatred, bitterness or revenge in my heart for what these people are doing or I would take the first step of being like they are. Our choices determine which side we will stand on. I saw a huge gulf between the righteous and the wicked. You are either depraved and extremely wicked and act like beasts or you will stand on the righteous side with the Lord and you will become increasingly more righteous and in tune with our Father in Heaven. ,**

**A short period of time after the economic collapse we are put under the control of FEMA and martial law. The first thing they do is to close down all the roads and accesses out of the cities. Next they cut communications and conduct house-to-house searches for food, guns and ammunition. I saw them taking warm boots and warm clothing because it was getting cold and winter was coming. The martial law is so oppressive. It is very similar to what the Nazis did to the Jews. I saw them relocating and sorting families, men from the women, women from the children. I saw two lines. Those too old or young or too feeble to work -- go to the concentration execution camps -- while the others are sent to work camps. They put us under a nighttime curfew and anyone caught out after dark is immediately shot and killed. It is illegal to pray, attend church and hold meetings. I saw an underground resistance set up trying to help get people out of the city to safety. If you don't take**

the mark, you will be on the run continually. Travel from city to city, county to county or state to state will be hindered unless you have the proper papers to do so. ,

I saw that the soldiers came to my house and broke the door down. They had orders to take me to be executed. I didn't know what to do because there were about six soldiers and just me. I said to the Lord, "If it be Thy will and I'm not to die at this point save me by showing me what to do." I was told to tell them not to touch me or you'll die. I did and the soldiers laughed at me. One of them came up to me and grabbed me by the arm and he immediately dropped dead at my feet. That scared them and they backed out down the stairs. I heard them building up their courage saying things like he must have had a heart attack or something. So they came back to me again and another one came up to me. I told him too that if he touched me he would die. He reached out and grabbed my arm and dropped dead at my feet. This time, the rest of the soldiers were terrified. They gathered up their dead friends and didn't touch anything that was mine and left. I was told that if the Lord was willing to exert this much power to protect one person imagine what He would do to protect a group of people gathered in His name. I was told that this is what truly Zion is. It's not necessarily a place but rather it's the people that are the pure in heart who are gathered in His name. ,

The next scenario I saw was that the animals turn on people. The Hopi Indians have also suggested this will happen. I saw wild animals coming into the cities just devouring people. I saw mountain lions grouping together, even though they are solitary predators and timid of humans, coming into the city attacking and killing people. A group of these came up to me and I was thinking that I was a goner this time. I thought that it worked before so I went to the Lord and said, "If it be Thy will and I'm not to die at this point please save me and show me what to do." He said to me to just reach out and touch the lead lion on the head. I thought, "Oh sure I will." But I did it. As soon as I did it he became as a tame house cat and then all of the other mountain lions did the same. They rubbed up against my leg and rolled over on their backs. Others seeing this were afraid of me. I was told this is like in the scriptures where it says they were afraid to go up against Zion because they are a terrible people. God is with them. These are some of the things they are going to be seeing. ,

The next scenario I was shown was during the first earthquake in a building with some friends. I knew the building wasn't safe with the earthquake. I opened the door, looked outside and saw the trees falling like dominos all over. I thought "How are we going to get out of this?" I did the same thing again. I prayed to the Lord, "If it be Thy will and I'm not to die at this time, please save me and tell me what to do." He said to just walk out through the trees. So we walked out through the trees and we were not hurt. ,

He repeated this over four times to me in different scenarios so it would come automatically to me to go to the Lord. The fourth scenario was that having to be confined to a shelter for two weeks underground. This same one was shown to me 3

times. Anytime it's repeated three times it's very important and you need to pay attention. I thought it had to do with nuclear war or something. At the end of those two weeks I went out because I wanted to see how much damage was done. I went out and walked down the street past this five-story building that took up the whole block. As I walked to the center of this block next to the building, the walls of the building started to fall. I looked up and thought "What am I going to do now?" I'd had enough practice of what to do so I immediately went to the Lord and said, "If it be Thy will and I'm not suppose to die, to please save me and show me what to do." He told me to stoop down right where I was so I did. As the wall started to fall I noticed one of the upper windows and the glass had fallen out as it started to fall on me. As it fell, the open frame where the window had fallen out fell around me and I didn't even have a scratch on me. So I was shown that we would be preserved in these miraculous ways and all we have to do is believe and trust in JESUS CHRIST. I was told that our faith will grow with these experiences. As time goes on we'll get faster at knowing what to do. Once we start reacting in the right way and that it works and we're preserved and the Lord is there for us, then our trust and faith builds and we get stronger and more pure. The easy job will be dying. The harder task will be to live through all of these things. Just imagine living through these things and being there when the Lord comes in His glorious second coming. It's all going to be worth it. ,

Everyone that has food storage will have their life threatened and be forced to turn it in. I was told that the LDS church would call in the food storage, but that they turn it over to the U.N. forces. I know that this may be upsetting to some people, but this was repeated to me several times. I was also told that it is very important that I warn people of this! In fact, when I first received this, I cried for three days. I actually had three separate experiences over several days in each of which I was told about the LDS Church calling in food storage and turning it over to the government. If you turn your food in, then you will have to take an identification mark or ID which is a computer chip implanted in the forehead or the hand. I was shown that when you go in to take the mark, you will have to deny Christ. If you deny Him, you will be given the chip and your life will be preserved. If you refuse, you will be beheaded. I saw many public beheadings. I saw them rounding up patriots and other dissidents and beheading them in public. I thought this was strange that they would use an outmoded way to take life when there were more convenient ways. I was told it was to instill fear. ,

I saw at the time of the famine that this is when they instigate the mark of the beast. The mark of the beast is a computer chip. It's placed in the hand or in the forehead. I have had someone bring a paper to me about this chip and the technology is in place. It is similar to the ones placed in pets. The chip has in it enough memory to have all your personal information, satellite tracking ability, and a pleasure mode which when implanted gives the host feelings of pleasure so that you are reluctant to give it up. This chip is of organic nature and the body takes it in and nourishes it. I was shown something else about the mark. There's an 18 digit number in the chip which is interesting because  $6 + 6 + 6$  equals 18. The first three numbers of the chip

are 666 which represents the world government. The next 3 numbers are the location or country. USA's number is 110. The next three digits are your telephone area code. The final nine numbers are your social security number. I was told you wouldn't be able to get a job without the chip. With this technology they will take us into a cashless society where all of your financial activities are known and kept. This mark is an eternal thing. If you take the mark knowingly to preserve your life on this earth, you will forever be aligned with Satan through the eternities and your name is blotted out of the Lamb's Book of Life. When you go to take the mark you will be questioned as to where your loyalties lie. If you don't deny the Savior, you are then sent out to be beheaded. ,

Within 10 days of the economic collapse we have the first earthquake affecting Utah, which takes place early in the morning, about 4 or 5 am. When I first saw it I didn't think it was very hard because I saw there wasn't much damage done to my home in Utah County, but it lasts a long time. People will think this is the big one. I saw that this earthquake was much stronger somewhere else like on the west coast area of California but it also affects Nevada. There is a lot of damage done and there is some loss of life though there are a lot of people who survive. The second time my mother showed it to me I realized that it is a very significant earthquake. ,

The second earthquake affecting Utah takes place about 15 days after the first and also takes place in the early morning around 4 or 5 am. This earthquake is like the world has never seen and affects a much larger area than just Utah. It's right off the Richter Scale. I saw the dams in the mountains in the Wasatch Front area breaking. I don't know if all of them break or if some of them break in the third earthquake, but I know that all of the dams eventually break. I do know that Jordanelle Dam breaks first and comes down and breaks Deer creek Dam. I saw a wall of water 80' high come roaring down Provo Canyon with such force it hits houses and they literally explode. When it hits Utah Lake it surges down the Jordan River and it wipes everything out on both sides of the river all the way to the Great Salt Lake. I saw homes out in the west like in Magna and Plains City sinking into the ground like quicksand due to liquefaction. I saw buildings and trees falling like dominos. I saw myself in my home trying to get out the door to safety. I was thrown to the floor with such force that I looked up at the wall and I thought if that wall were to fall on me it would just have to fall because I can't even raise my head up or get to my hands and knees to crawl out of the way to safety. I saw cracks opening up in the earth running from east to west and I thought that was really strange because I thought the faults ran north to south. These cracks open at the Point of the Mountain, where the freeway goes over the mountain from Utah County to Salt Lake County, Beck Street in Salt Lake City and at Willard Bay. I saw these huge cracks 600 to 1000 feet deep and 500 to 600 feet across with homes, people and everything falling down into these cracks. They run from the mountain clear out to the valley floors. These cracks separate Utah County from Salt Lake County, Salt Lake County from Davis County and Davis County from Weber County. I think these cracks may open in the 2nd or 3rd earthquakes but I really don't know. I know later I saw molten lava coming up through these cracks in the earth. (Editor's

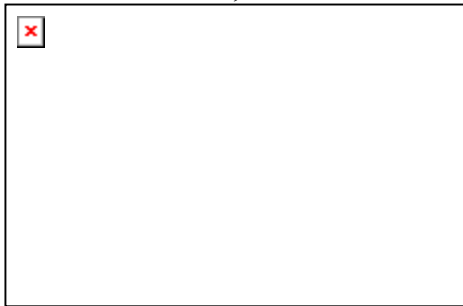
**note: Grandfather Rolling Thunder saw the same in his visions) I saw a huge volcano in Northern California, one in Southern Idaho and one in the Yellowstone caldera. I think that the volcanoes start with the 3rd earthquake, because I saw that it was daytime and the 3rd and 4th earthquakes happen in the afternoon. I saw volcanoes right here in this Valley and saw hot lava falling on people. I was running from house to house trying to warn them to get out because the volcano was here and ready to blow but they ignored me and were laughing. I finally had to leave because they wouldn't listen. I had a geologist call me after I had been on the radio. He said he had heard what I had said about the earthquakes. He said it was just fascinating to him how I was describing them especially if one doesn't have any knowledge in this area. About the cracks that run east to west, it isn't a fault but fissures that come out from the fault line. Concerning the liquefaction and the things falling like dominos, this is very much like the Mexican earthquake where it's the bottom of a lake with a sandy base and would cause liquefaction. The waves will go out and hit the mountains and bounce back and that's what causes the earthquake to last so long. That's also why it causes the trees and buildings to fall like dominos, one on top of each other. Another thing he said was that the plates underneath the Wasatch Front sit ajar. What he said will happen when we have a big earthquake is that one will raise up, and one will drop. That was the force I felt when I was thrown and pinned to the floor. ,**

**My mother took me to the Point of the Mountain and I looked as far west, north and south as I could see and both Utah and Salt Lake Valleys were full of water (editors: Grandfather Mad Bear Anderson saw this in vision). She brought me over and sat me down right across the street from my house in Lehi and water was lapping right up against my feet. A friend brought a map of the old Lake Bonneville and an elevation map of the area I live in. We found that my home sits at about the 4800 foot level so we figured that's how high the water comes up. I believe this also takes place after the 3rd earthquake and its purpose is to cleanse these valleys of the rest of the wicked. ,**

**I also saw an invasion of this country. I saw millions of Chinese coming in along the west coast and down towards the Mexican border. I also saw Russians invading the east coast at the same time. Additionally I saw an army coming down from the north but they didn't get close enough for me to see who they were. I saw thousands of parachutes until they just darkened the sky. I saw individuals coming down on ropes out of helicopters all over. I saw the beginning of this invasion that there are nuclear explosions on both coasts. I also saw a nuclear explosion north toward Salt lake City which could be Hill Air Force Base but I really don't know for sure. When I was shown these things I went to the Lord and asked how we could possibly survive all this. I saw that this invasion takes place on a holiday when families get together and eat which I believe could be either Thanksgiving or Christmas but it could be New Years. ,**

There were also diseases so terrible like the Ebola Virus. I saw people bleeding from the eyes, nose, ears, mouth, and from every orifice of the body and dying very quickly. ,

BALANCING ACT: our climate hinges on chance



Later I saw that the poles of the earth reversed. Before the pole shift it is very still and quiet. Then I saw such horrendous winds that caused boulders the size of houses to fly through the air as the shift takes place. Anything or anyone above ground will not survive because of the winds. There's nothing left standing over two feet above the ground. I also saw a comet that hits the earth. ,

I don't know where the comet or the pole shift fits into the scenario. I assume they are later because I was shown these things happen after the economic collapse and the earthquakes. ,

I saw the comet hitting the earth but pieces of it coming and hitting the earth before the main part of the comet. That is what the mighty hailstorm is which is talked about in the scriptures. This fiery hail or the hailstorm that destroys all the crops of the earth according to D & C 29 is actually pieces of a comet coming in from the outer regions. I saw this comet hit in the west. Some people I've talked to said they've seen it hitting in Nevada and others saw it hit in the Pacific Ocean. I never saw where it hit. All I saw was a flash of white light which lights up the whole sky and then it turns blood red (this would fulfill Stalking Wolf's prophecy) starting from the west going to the east. This is what I believe triggers the 4th earthquake that's heard around the world. That's the earthquake I believe when Christ returns. ,

There's a space between the 3rd and 4th earthquakes in Utah and I don't know how long of a space there is. The 3rd earthquake which takes place in the spring, maybe April, triggers all of these natural calamities that will begin happening all around the earth and the whole earth will be in turmoil; tidal waves 500 feet high, horrendous tornadoes and winds, earthquakes and volcanoes all going on. I was told that only those that are ordained to do so will live through this. So it will not only be the wicked that will be taken off the earth, there will be righteous among them too. If you survive it you will know without a shadow of a doubt that the only way you were able to walk through it is through the power of God. ,

**This is not a message of fear. That's not what I'm about. I'm telling people it will be worth what we have to go through. Everybody asks why get food storage? Why try and prepare? How do we prepare? All I can say is the food storage is necessary, so prepare. I have seen these things and I know they are going to happen. I saw whole subdivisions of homes all totally destroyed except one right in the middle that doesn't even have a broken window. I saw the gas mains breaking and homes exploding one by one up the street and there would be a couple that wouldn't even be touched. To say it will be unusual is an understatement of how things are going to happen because the Lord will preserve those who are ordained to do so. It will be like everyone dying from these horrible diseases and some won't even get them. I saw ways we would be protected which would be nothing less than miraculous. The only way we are going to make it is to have a personal relationship with Jesus Christ. I can't stress hard enough that it is of the utmost necessity to have a personal relationship with and a testimony of Jesus Christ. The testimony of Jesus is the spirit of revelation. Personal revelation is going to be absolutely vital. If you don't have the money to get physically prepared, fine, get prepared spiritually. It's the most important way to prepare. It's only through Jesus Christ that we are going to be saved. These things we will walk through are going to be scary, but it's the only way we can be sufficiently humbled and purified to meet our Savior when he returns. That is what it is really all about. ,**

**Before the 3rd earthquake we will be led out by beings of light to cities of refuge or cities of light where we will remain while the rest of the calamities go out to the rest of the world. If you do not make it to one of these cities you will not survive. I SAW THAT ALL THOSE THAT ARE WILLING TO BELIEVE IN JESUS CHRIST AND HAVE FAITH IN HIM AND WILL ACCEPT HIM WILL BE LED OUT. The 3rd earthquake is the removal of the wicked that remain who refuse to accept Jesus Christ. I asked how long we would have to prepare before we are led out. I was told to read Mosiah 24 in the Book of Mormon. I started reading and it was talking about when Alma was under the persecution of the Lamanites. They prayed day and night for relief. The Lord told them to prepare because they were going to be led out the next morning. The Lord shut the eyes of the Lamanites so that they couldn't see and then led them out. That's how I was told it would be. We would have overnight to prepare. I was also told that they would no longer speak about when the children of Israel were led out of Egypt but that the miracles will be so great in these days ahead that they would talk about when we were led out to the New Jerusalem. Whatever we pass through will be a very short period of time and it will be well worth the reward. ,**

**The most important reason why I have done this is so I can bear witness of Jesus Christ. Because if we don't have a testimony of Jesus Christ and we don't bear witness of Him, we won't survive. If we are not willing to lay down our lives for our Savior as He laid down His life for us, we just simply won't survive. I know that He lives and I know that He is my Savior and I know that He is in charge. If we aren't willing to give up everything, including our lives, we aren't worthy of Him. The most**



important thing I can say is to get a personal relationship with Him and get personal revelation because it will be vital and it is the most important thing you can do. ,

**ADDENDUM / MY CELESTIAL WEDDING DRESS:** This was revealed to me about two years ago. It has to do with all the things I've talked about. My mother came to me and showed me this beautiful dress. It had its own light and it shimmered. There were places where it was brighter and shimmered more than in other places. It was decorated with these pearls draped all over the dress. She handed this dress to me with a lot of love. I took this dress from her and as I looked at it, wherever it shimmered the most and was the most brilliant, it was covered with tearstains and where the pearls were draped, it was torn. I was told that the greater the tears and the greater the tatters, the greater the reward. A person goes through what we've been talking about, the struggles and heartache, you come out the other end and this dress is your reward. It was a simple story, but it was to show how all of this will be worth what we will go through. ,

**ADDENDUM / IRAQ:** The first of the year in 1998 when President Clinton threatened to go into Iraq, my mother told me that if they are invaded, the war will not stay in Iraq. It will lead to a third world war and the invasion of the United States. In November of 1998 when he threatened to invade again I went to the Lord in sincere prayer and I prayed for President Clinton and the leaders of the United Nations and Saddam Hussein that they would soften their hearts and reach an agreement so that this invasion would not take place. Each time it looks like we are going to war, we should pray for those people. There is real strength in sincere prayer. The greater the numbers -- the greater the power that prayer has. Our country and military was likened to a bird. If you pluck one feather out at a time, the bird won't miss it. You do this over and over and the bird can still fly until one day when you have plucked one too many and it no longer can fly and it is too late.

**ADDENDUM/"SOMETHING WILL HAPPEN":** In late December 1998 or early January 1999, Gayle was told one night, that "something will happen in April and then in July." She was not told either what would happen or specifically what year was being spoken of. Gayle did assume that the year was 1999, but, again, this was only her assumption.,



,



**AFRICAN DOGON PROPHECIES ,**

**THE SIRIUS MYSTERY ,**



The Dogon, a tribe in West Africa, are believed to be of Egyptian descent. After living in Libya for a time, they settled in Mali, West Africa, bringing with them astronomy legends dating from before 3200 BCE. In the late 1940s, four of their priests told two French anthropologists of secret Dogon myths about the star Sirius (8.6 light years from the earth). The priests said that Sirius had a companion star that was invisible to the human eye. ,

,

,

They also stated that the star moved in a 50-year elliptical orbit around Sirius, that it was small and incredibly heavy, and that it rotated on its axis. ,

,

All these things happen to be true. But what makes this so remarkable is that the companion star of Sirius, called Sirius B, was first photographed in 1970. While people began to suspect its existence around 1844, it was not seen through a telescope until 1862 -- and even then its great density was not known or understood until the early decades of the twentieth century. The Dogon beliefs, on the other hand, were supposedly thousands of years old. ,

The Dogon name for Sirius B (Po Tolo) consists of the word for star (tolo) and the name of the smallest seed known to them (po). By this name they describe the star's smallness -- it is, they say, "the smallest thing there is." They also claim that it is "the heaviest star" and white. The Dogon thus attribute to Sirius B its three principal properties as a white dwarf: small, heavy, white. ,

Even if these people had somehow seen Western astronomy textbooks, they could not have known about Sirius B. Also puzzling was their knowledge of the rotations and orbits of planets in our solar system and of the four major moons of Jupiter and the rings of Saturn. How did they learn all this? Dogon folklore says that this knowledge came from unearthly sources. ,

The Dogon tell the legend of the Nommos, awful-looking beings who arrived in a vessel along with fire and thunder. The Nommos, who could live on land but dwelled mostly in the sea, were part fish, like merfolk (mermaids and mermen). Similar creatures have been noted in other ancient civilizations -- Babylonia's Oannes, Acadia's Ea, Sumer's Enki, and Egypt's goddess Isis. It was from the Nommos that the Dogon claimed their knowledge of the heavens. ,

**The Dogon also claimed that a third star (Emme Ya) existed in the Sirius system. Larger and lighter than Sirius B, this star revolved around Sirius as well. And around it orbited a planet from which the Nommos came. ,**

**Although Robert K.G. Temple's book *The Sirius Mystery* was taken more seriously than many other ancient-astronaut writings when it was first published in 1977, it met with some bad luck; it was criticized by two important science figures, writer Ian Ridpath and celebrity-astronomer Carl Sagan. From that point on, many felt that it did not get the kind of consideration that its well-laid case deserved. ,**

**Ridpath and Sagan had their own simple explanation for the Sirius mystery: the Dogon got their supposedly ancient knowledge of the heavens from modern informants. They asserted that Westerners had probably discussed astronomy with Dogon priests, who quickly added this new information to the older folklore. French anthropologist Germaine Dieterlen, who had lived among the Dogon for most of her life and whose writings on their astronomy myths had caught Temple's attention in the first place, called this idea "absurd" when asked about it by a reporter for BBC-TV's Horizon program. Then she displayed for the show's audience a Dogon object crafted 400 years earlier, which clearly indicated Sirius and its companion stars. ,**

**Despite the criticism, Temple continued to defend his position. He pointed out that some of the information, like that concerning the super weight of Sirius B, was only a few years old when anthropologists first collected it from the Dogon in 1931. Temple wondered why Western astronomers would rush to far-off Mali to share their new astronomical knowledge with Dogon priests. And how, in two or three years' time, could this information then filter down through the entire Dogon and surrounding cultures of over two million people and show up in hundreds of thousands of objects, woven blankets, carved statues, and more? ,**

**These reasonable questions brought no response from Ridpath, Sagan, and other Temple critics. Whenever a writer or an article or book would report that the Dogon's Sirius beliefs came from modern informants, Temple would respond with a point-by-point account that argued otherwise. But his comments were simply ignored. ,**

**Now there are other factors that cast serious doubt on the Dogon's story. So far no third star has been detected in the Sirius system. And for scientists who search for evidence of intelligent life in the universe, Sirius has never been on their list of places to look. ,**

**Still, Temple raised serious questions about the Dogon's Sirius beliefs. Two decades after the publication of *The Sirius Mystery*, the book was been nearly forgotten (it has since been reprinted). Yet the puzzle of the Dogon's remarkable astronomical knowledge remains. Source: *Encyclopedia of Strange and Unexplained Phenomena* by Jerome Clark ,**



,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

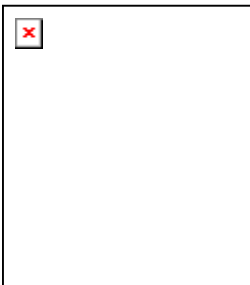
**B**,

,



**BABYLONIAN PROPHECIES**,

**BABYLONIAN PROPHECIES BY MOIRA TIMMS**,



The moving finger of destiny (no matter who the prophet source on the other end of it was) has always pointed to the Middle East as the scene of the final world conflict or “Purification.” The fact that it did not happen when so many of the prophetic conditions were present, during the first Gulf war, could be interpreted as a sign that something had gone collectively right and humanity had accomplished the ultimate, most challenging detour in all history. ,

After all, the perfect prophecy is the one that fails in the details but succeeds in purpose. However, several thousand years of Semitic turbulence were not extinguished by the Gulf war. Within the crucible of Babylonian history, a potent brew has bubbled throughout the centuries. Now, the ancient fire has been re-ignited and by the time this article appears in print we will know more about this pivotal historic pause... Meanwhile, as a work in progress, we offer here a mytho-historic context for the epochal challenges that we now face. ,

The Babylonian empire existed in the fertile part of the Mesopotamian Valley, between the Tigris and the Euphrates rivers, now Iraq. As a sacred city of enormous religious influence, Babylon was regarded as the meeting place of heaven and earth, presided over by Bel, god of heaven and Earth. The historic city of Babel (“Bab-el”-“Gate of God,”) site of the famed Tower of Babel, was rebuilt and expanded under Nebuchadnezzar II between 624 and 518 B.C. and was renamed Babylon ( “Bab-ilani”—“Gate of the Gods.”) ,

The Northern part of Mesopotamia contained Akkad, the first Semitic empire of the post-flood period. Berossos is reported by Seneca to have learned that around 2300 B.C. the priesthood of King Sargon of Akkad had compiled a 72-volume astronomical treatise called the Illumination of Bel. In this work the astronomer-priests had predicted that “When all the planets meet in Capricorn the world will be destroyed by fire.” Such a configuration is considered to occur only once every Great Year (a processional cycle of 25,926 years.) ,

Plato, in his Timaeus (verse 39d,) also indicates that the moment of the meeting of all planets is that of the “perfect time”— that is, at the end of the Great Year (when heaven and earth are “As above so below as they are now”). The purpose is the purification of the human race (verse 22d) and it is usually considered to be catastrophic in nature. In the Greek translation, it was “kosmos” that would be destroyed by fire, rather than “the world” as we understand it. To the ancients, “a world” was a world age. “Cosmos” was the ordering principle that brought coherence to the known world, outside of which is “chaos.” ,

Many ancient cultures shared the model of life being balanced dynamically between these two forces. Also, alchemy of the four elements was very much a part of everyday life for educated Greeks, and although fire was certainly understood as combustion, inherent within its meaning was its primal association with the quickening of the spirit. Therefore, Capricorn (like Babylon itself) was called the “Gate of the Gods,” just as its opposite sign, Cancer, was the “Gate of Men” through which souls descended into physical incarnation. ,

To make one's transition from this life during the December/ January period of Capricorn was like exiting through the "express lane." Capricorn is the sign of political economy and major organizational power structures. Such a conjunction as prophesied epochal change for the world! Esoteric astrology identifies Capricorn as the sign of the Initiate because it illuminates consciousness that is resonant with it and influences the dissolution of that which is not; hence the potential for catastrophic outcomes. ,

OK, so when do the planets meet in Capricorn? They have already done so. On January 15 1991, a grand conjunction of six planets occurred in Capricorn, plus Venus, Jupiter, and Pluto heavily aspect in Capricorn and in tension with each other, plus a very potent annular eclipse. This set the world stage for a major, cosmic, transformational jolt. Significantly, this very date was selected by the United States as the deadline for Iraq's withdrawal from Kuwait. In Washington, D.C., as the eclipse occurred, Venus (planet of potential peace) was setting in Aquarius. At the same time, on the other side of the globe, for Kuwait and Iran, Mars (war) was setting in the seventh house of open enemies. ,

The opportunity was abundantly present and very real for both the literal and figurative fulfillment of the Akkadian prophecy. Would the world ultimately be destroyed by the real conflagration of an escalated, third World War, or a metaphorical destruction of "cosmos"—the present world financial system? The Akkadian priesthood of the first world empire, therefore, had predicted the demise of the last. Not only that, but when the prophecy manifested in Iraq at the end of the Gulf War, 5,400 years later, they occurred in their very own backyard—the land of their "cosmos." ,

Seen from the air, the sky of black clouds and of blazing oil fields certainly looked like the Babylonian/ Iraqi/world cosmos being "destroyed by fire." The apparent bringer of that karma, as it turned out, looked like a man who saw himself as the emulator/ reincarnation of Nebuchadnezzar—Saddam Hussein. As the great cycle of history returns are we, perhaps, witnessing on the world scene an echo from the past that continues to ricochet ominously, seeking completion? ,

Under Nebuchadnezzar, Babylon achieved its greatest glory, becoming an opulent and vital metropolis of world trade and spiritual influence. Today, enjoying the opulence of a modern-day Nebuchadnezzar, Saddam Hussein seeks to restore "Babylon the Great," status to his country. Plans to restore historic ruins like the Tower of Babel and the Hanging Gardens of Babylon (one of the Seven Wonders of the World) began in 1978. Meanwhile, back in the past, the prophet Jeremiah had warned the people of Israel that unless they "returned to God" they would be chastened through Nebuchadnezzar as the instrument of God's judgment. ,

Apparently, they didn't, because barely two years into his reign Nebuchadnezzar sought divinatory counsel about his military priorities, then promptly laid siege to Jerusalem, during which time 50,000 Jews were forced into exile. Among them was

**Daniel the prophet. Shortly after that, Nebuchadnezzar destroyed, with extreme prejudice, the city of Jerusalem: the Temple was razed, its treasures appropriated, the buildings burned. Is it a coincidence that early on Hussein's agenda, like that of Nebuchadnezzar, appeared the desire to destroy Israel also? ,**

**It is said, "Uneasy rests the head that wears the crown," and this was certainly true of Nebuchadnezzar's. Shortly after his conquest of Jerusalem, Nebuchadnezzar had a dream that eluded him when he awoke. Outraged that none of his own metaphysicians or advisors were prepared to interpret a dream, the content of which was unknown, he ordered the execution of the empire's entire population of wise men. But the order was revoked when the Jewish prophet Daniel, who described his God as a "revealer of secrets," was able to interpret the dream. ,**

**Daniel reminded the king that his dream had been about a "bright and terrible image" composed of various metals. Daniel said that the gold head of the image symbolized the Babylonian empire. The silver chest, brass hips, iron legs and feet of iron mixed with clay represented the worldly kingdoms that would eventually succeed Babylon: Medo-Persia, Greece and Rome. It is believed that the fourth kingdom, the present era, passed from military Rome to Papal Rome and that, symbolically, it continues today. In the dream, the image was destroyed by a stone unmade by human hands, which smashed the feet and crumbled the image... and the pieces blew away like dust in the wind. Daniel said that this stone that brought down the last world kingdom, crushing history, would absorb all the kingdoms of the earth into itself and become the "Stone Kingdom" that would last forever and never be destroyed. ,**

**Was it coincidence that during the prewar standoff in 1990, William Safire, columnist for The New York Times, wrote that Iraq's newest missile had been named "The Stone" by Saddam Hussein? Other writings of the prophet Daniel give insight into the future. We are told that he had a "night vision" that troubled him greatly and that he became ill for several days (Daniel ch.7). In the vision, four surreal beasts arose from the depths of the sea. All we are told about the fourth and, as in the dream of Nebuchadnezzar, signified the four earthly kingdoms, the last of which is our own. ,**

**Daniel prophesied that it "will devour the whole earth and shall tread it down and break it in pieces." Is this what our present civilization is in the process of perpetrating with military and ecological destruction on a scale unequaled in human history? Daniel had other visions, but we cannot quote them all here. There was one that might be important now, regarding the prophesied Antichrist. "In the last days of those kingdoms, when their sin is at its height, a king shall appear, harsh and grim, a master of stratagems. His power shall be great, he shall work havoc upon a holy people..." Could Daniel have been portraying a modern despotic leader who began to make his intentions clear just prior to the Gulf War? ,**

One other antichrist prophecy of importance is that of St. John, received while he was in exile on the Greek Island of Patmos, in the late first century A.D. In Revelation 17:20 John interprets a vision of a beast with ten horns (ten-horned beasts appear in several of the major Biblical prophecies) which are “Ten kings without a kingdom; they have one mind and give their power and strength to the ‘Antichrist.’” When one considers how strongly the prophecies of Nostradamus allude an to impressive federation of Arab nations, it seems possible that the volatile and shifting alliances between Arab nations could stabilize into a 10-nation federation that will fulfill this Biblical prophecy and champion a powerful leader, the final “Antichrist.” ,

Bible scholars have always, it seems, viewed the European Economic Community as the ten-nation confederacy. However, at this time, there are more than ten members. So it is important to understand here that many cultures of the past metaphorised their cities with the capital as the central “body” of the empire or metropolis and the outlying satellite or smaller towns as the extension of that body...its ten toes. Throughout the Middle East of the past, the cultural worldview was based upon historical precedent, the perfection of the “first time,” and how it was “in the beginning.” Societies tended to emulate the mythic past, the actions of Daniel interprets Nebuchadnezzar’s dream the gods and the exploits and achievements of their founding king lines. Each victory was a repetition of a previous triumph; each attainment an echo of an earlier accomplishment by a revered god or renowned king. ,

Like the snake biting its own tail, time repeated itself in predictable cycles, bringing the same patterns of meaning around for the current ruler to catch the wave and re-enact prestigious events of the past, whether factual or mythic. For example, Ramses the Great is known to have been defeated at the Battle of Kadesh, yet it is recorded on massive walls at Karnak and Abu Simbel as a spectacular victory. As the embodiment of the dynamic center that controlled the periphery of the empire, Nebuchadnezzar declared, “A reign of abundance, years of exuberance in my country I cause to be.” (Daniel 4:30). Is the image of defiant indomitability that Saddam Hussein presents to the world a vestige of that past, whereby he views himself as the destined regenerator of Babylon the Great, the once and future empire that ruled the known world—not one victimized by “Imperialist crusaders?” Further evidence of Saddam’s selfimage showed up at his fifty-fifth birthday celebration. ,

Self-proclaiming banners filled the streets, “Your candles, Saddam, are the torches for all the Arabs,” followed by a tableau depicting a baby Saddam rocking in a cradle, in artificial marsh reeds. Thus does Saddam Hussein act out the archetypal role of prior messianic liberators, each of whom was born in secrecy in the marshes, and discovered as an infant in a crib amongst the reeds: Egypt’s mythic Horus, the Biblical Moses and, preeminently, King Sargon of Akkad himself. The river bore infant Sargon’s wicker crib away, and a man named Akku found it washed ashore in the reeds. He raised the child as his own. Before becoming King, Sargon was an



avid gardener (which is why Nebuchadnezzar later emulated his royal predecessor's horticultural skill by creating the famous Hanging Gardens). ,

**“Strong leadership means fulfillment of destiny,” declared Hussein in a 1991 interview. There is only one man of destiny who is evoked in the prophecies of the Middle East, and that is the Antichrist. Nostradamus prophesied the last of three historic Antichrists (between his time in the 16th century and the end of the 20th) would emerge from Mesopotamia. The following references describe the powerful leader who may fulfill this role. “This man will be called by a barbaric name that the three sisters (three “fates” of Greek mythology who spin, measure, and cut each person’s lifeline) will receive from destiny...” (1:76) The quatrain indicates that his name will give the key to his role and character, as a person destined to activate Nebuchadnezzar’s humiliation. ,**

**“Saddam” in Arabic means “he who confronts” or “he who does not back down.” Another provocative clue appears as “To power will come a villain, wicked and infamous, tyrannizing over Mesopotamia.” The quatrain ends, “The face of the land (will be rendered) horrible and black.” This would be a fair description of Iraq blackened by bombing and burning oil fields at the end of the Gulf War. Apart from the tragic results to the environment and its creatures, such oil fires pose an apocalyptic threat in terms of aggravating the greenhouse effect, increasing polar ice, changing the balance of the ice caps and, thus, affecting rotation of the planet. Nostradamus writes that the Arab prince who is the “true serpent” will march almost a million men toward Iran, and he will also invade Turkey and Egypt. ,**

**Years before the Gulf War, Saddam Hussein did invade Iran with an army of almost a million men. Both Turkey and Egypt were part of the Arab coalition against Iraq, and Hussein threatened both countries— Turkey with missiles, and Egypt by assassination of its president. According to Nostradamus, then, an Arab leader described as the “true serpent” is someone to be reckoned with. Along these lines, an ancient myth about a serpent and an eagle originated in Akkad before the time of Sargon. They struck an alliance, each hunting up food for the other and its offspring, for mutual benefit. ,**

**However, the bare bones of the story are that to gain advantage the eagle planned treachery and devoured the family of the serpent. The serpent, distraught, appealed to the Sun god for retribution, and was advised to hide in the carcass of a dead animal so that when the eagle came to feed, the serpent would be able to surprise him and tear off his wings and talons. This he did. The myth describes a perennial theme of treachery, conflict, and retribution. Implicated here is a sense of Iraq and the U.S. as nations personifying archetypal forces: Eagle and Serpent as polarities engaged in a struggle. In its highest form the serpent symbolizes wisdom and earth energy. The eagle (national symbol of the United States) is the symbol of the Initiate and higher consciousness (although its negative aspect is that of the raptor, which is a spoliator. It was for this reason that George Washington originally resisted its adoption as our symbol). ,**

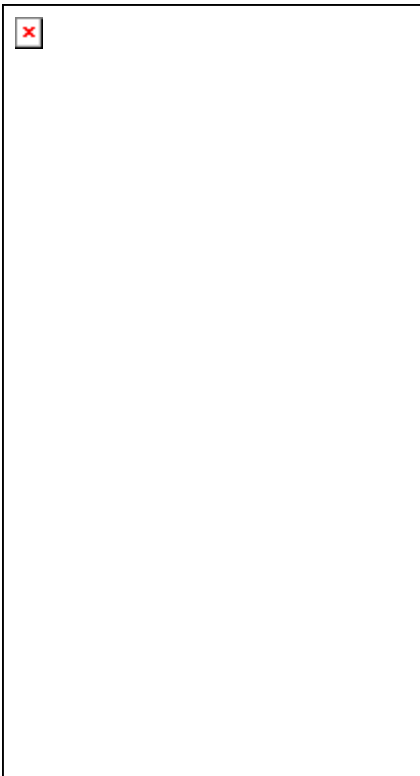
But the main point, here, is that when the natural polarity between serpent and eagle is harmonized, they merge in union as that mythic hybrid— the plumed serpent, a type of which is the Caduceus (esoteric symbol of spiritual evolution within the human body). It is also the symbol of the medical profession, although their official literature on it, some years ago, stated that its meaning was unknown [to them]. In the Yogic system, the spiritual evolutionary impulse awakens the “serpent power” from the base of the spine for its ascent. Conflict and personal chaos may occur in one’s life or health as the energy uncoils and purifies its way up through the chakras (endocrine system). When the power center at the solar plexus (3rd chakra) becomes activated by this energy, one’s anger, fear, and power issues become very conscious and must be processed in order for the energy to ascend higher and awaken the heart (4th chakra) which sensitizes us in the right way to the issues of our life and our world. This is a major initiatory level of personal and collective unfoldment because war is what happens when peaceful resolution doesn’t. ,

The founding fathers of the United States incorporated into the Constitution many principles from the Iroquois Confederacy, which had worked well for six hundred years. The Great Seal of the United States, seen on the dollar bill, seems to encode the essentials as a reminder to us all. Within the eagle’s beak is a banner, “E Pluribus Unum” (out of the many, one) as the harmonious foundation of the projected ideal, “Novus Ordo Seclorum” (the New Order of the Ages). This is not the same thing as the “New World Order” which is a bigger version of what is already in place for good or ill. So to sum it up, at times of greatest crisis, (what one might term a universal distress) the world’s wisdom traditions seem to mirror Jungian perspectives. When things fall apart, go to pieces, and there’s no place to stand, and the primal chaos that was in the beginning starts to return—then, at such times—archetypes of wholeness arise from one’s deep mind and the collective unconsciousness in order to reconstellate the pieces according to the archetype of the Self. And Chaos Theory, too, holds that ultimate chaos resolves into synchronicity. There appears to be an intrinsic facility within the human psyche that, like healing, always works to create and restore wholeness. Such a capability allows us to trust our inner Spirit, and to access our higher Selves—the source of our highest mutual good and repository of our highest collective wisdom. Excerpted from Beyond Prophecies and Predictions (Ballantine) with editing and revisions by the author for Atlantis Rising. Full text on this subject can be found at [www.hoep.org](http://www.hoep.org). ,



BELGIAN PROPHECIES,

,  
JEAN DE VATIGUERRO - BOOK OF LIBER MIRABILIS,



**Liber Mirabilis** are a collection of Medieval prophecies, first published in 1524. It was translated from Latin to French by Jean de Vatiguerro in 1831. The following anonymous apocalyptic prophecy is drawn from the book: "All elements will become altered, because it is necessary, that the whole condition of the Centuries becomes changed; certainly will the Earth at many places be in a dreadful state of collapse and all living things will be swallowed up. Numerous strong Towns and Cities will be shattered and collapse in Earthquakes... The Sea will scream out and raise itself against the whole World. The Air will be dirty and be polluted because of the Grossness and Discord of Men...The air will completely change and because of Pestilence, Illness through it will break out, and will completely spoil. Men will become like animals from the various new Diseases. They will be overcome and die suddenly. An indescribable plague will break out from a sudden and terrible Famine and will torment Men. It will be such great suffering in the whole World, and there is nowhere in the West that this will not find its place. Since the beginning of the World there has been nothing as horrible as this." ,

,

,

**Jean de Vatiguerro** "Spoliation, devastation and pillage of that most famous city, which is the capitol and mistress of the whole kingdom of France," will take place when the Church and world will be grievously troubled: "The Pope will change his residence, the Church will not be defended for the duration of twenty-five months, and more, because during all this time there will be no Pope, no Emperor of Rome and no ruler in France. Afterwards a young captive prince shall recover the crown of the Lilies and shall extend his dominion over all the universe. Once established he shall destroy the Sons of Brutus' and their Isle so that their memory shall pass into everlasting forgetfulness."... "After many tribulations a Pope will be elected out of those who escaped persecution. He, by his sanctity, will reform the clergy and the whole world will venerate them for their virtue and perfection. He will travel barefoot and be devoid of fear. Almost all unbelievers and the Jews will be converted and there will be one law, one faith, one baptism, one life. All people will love one another and peace will last a long time." ,



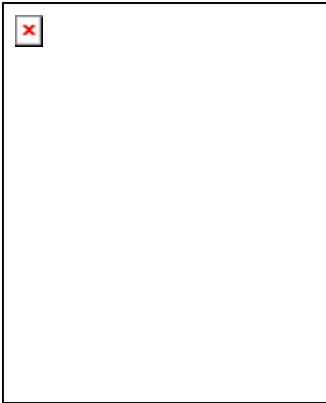
,

,



**BRITISH/IRISH/SCOTTISH PROPHECIES** ,

**ARTHUR C. CLARKE, Writer - b.1917,**



Born in the seaside town of Minehead, Somerset, England. Sci-fi writer and inventor of the communications satellite: "Even so, the chronology that follows should be given with a "health warning." Some of the events listed (particularly the space missions) are already scheduled, and will occur on the actual dates given. I believe all the other events could happen, although several, I hope, will not. In spite of the temptation, I have omitted many interesting and all-too-possible disasters, because optimism about the future is always desirable; it may help to create a self-fulfilling prophecy. Check me for accuracy - on December 31, 2100." ,

**2001 Jan. 1 The next millennium and century begin. - Cassini space probe (launched October 1997; arrives Saturn July 2000) begins exploration of the planet's moons and rings. - Galileo probe (launched October 1989) continues surveying Jupiter and its moons. Life beneath the ice-covered oceans of Europa appears increasingly likely. ,**

**2002 The first commercial device producing clean, safe power by low-temperature nuclear reactions goes on the market, heralding the end of the Fossil-Fuel Age. Economic and geopolitical earthquakes follow, and, for their discovery of so-called "Cold Fusion" in 1989, Pons and Fleischmann receive the Nobel Prize for Physics. ,**

**2003 The motor industry is given five years to replace all fuel-burning engines by the new energy device. - NASA's robot Mars Surveyor (carrying Lander and Rover) is launched. ,**

**2004 The first (publicly admitted) human clone. ,**

**2005 The first sample launched back to Earth by Mars Surveyor. - The Dalai Lama returns to Tibet. ,**

**2006 The world's last coal mine closed in India. ,**

**2007 NASA's Next Generation Space Telescope (successor to the Hubble) launched. - President Chandrika Kumaratunga gets the Nobel Prize for restoring peace to Sri Lanka. ,**

**2008** On what would have been his 80th birthday, July 26, the film director Stanley Kubrick, who made 2001: A Space Odyssey, posthumously receives a special Oscar for Lifetime Achievement. ,

**2009** A city in North Korea is devastated by the accidental explosion of an A-bomb. After a brief debate in the U.N., all nuclear weapons are destroyed. ,

**2010** The first Quantum Generators (tapping space energy) are developed. Available in portable and household units from a few kilowatts upward, they can produce electricity indefinitely. Central power stations close down; the age of pylons ends as grid systems are dismantled. - In spite of protests against "Big Brother" government, electronic monitoring virtually removes professional criminals from society. ,

**2011** Largest living animal filmed: a 75-meter octopus in the Mariana Trench. By a curious coincidence, later that same year even larger marine creatures are discovered when the first robot probes drill through the ice of Europa, and an entire new biota is revealed. ,

**2012** Aerospace-planes enter service. The history of space travel has repeated that of aeronautics, although more slowly, because the technical problems are so much greater. From Yuri Gagarin to commercial space flight has taken twice as long as from the Wright Brothers to the DC-3. ,

**2013** On a flight sponsored by Bandar Seri Begawan, a Brunei prince becomes the first member of a royal family to fly in space. ,

**2014** Construction of Hilton Orbiter Hotel begins, by assembling and converting the giant Shuttle tanks which had previously been allowed to fall back to Earth. ,

**2015** An inevitable byproduct of the Quantum Generator is complete control of matter at the atomic level. Thus the old dream of alchemy is realized on a commercial scale, often with surprising results. Within a few years, since they are more useful, lead and copper cost twice as much as gold. ,

**2016** All existing currencies are abolished. The megawatt-hour becomes the unit of exchange. ,

**2017** December 16. On his 100th birthday, Sir Arthur Clarke is one of the first guests in the Hilton Orbiter. - China holds the first nationwide popular elections to its parliament. ,

**2019** A major meteor impact occurs on the North Polar icecap. There is no loss of human life, but the resulting tsunamis cause considerable damage along the coasts of Greenland and Canada. The long-discussed Project Spaceguard, to identify and deflect any potentially dangerous comets or asteroids, is finally activated ,

**2020 Artificial Intelligence (AI) reaches the human level. From now onward there are two intelligent species on Planet Earth, one evolving far more rapidly than biology would ever permit. Interstellar probes carrying AIs are launched toward the nearer stars. ,**

**2021 The first humans land on Mars, and have some unpleasant surprises. ,**

**2023 Dinosaur facsimiles are cloned from computer-generated DNA. Disney's Triassic Zoo opens in Florida. Despite some unfortunate initial accidents, mini-raptors start replacing guard dogs. ,**

**2024 Infra-red signals are detected coming from the center of the Milky Way Galaxy. They are obviously the product of a technologically advanced civilization, but all attempts to decipher them fail. ,**

**2025 Neurological research finally leads to an understanding of all the senses, and direct inputs become possible, bypassing eyes, ears, skin, etc. The inevitable result is the metal "Braincap" of which the 20th century's Walkman was a primitive precursor. Anyone wearing this helmet, fitting tightly over the skull, can enter a whole universe of experience real or imaginary - and even merge in real-time with other minds. Apart from its use for entertainment and vicarious adventure, the Braincap is a boon to doctors, who can now experience their patients symptoms (suitably attenuated). It also revolutionizes the legal profession; deliberate lying is impossible. As the Braincap can only function properly on a completely bald head, wig-making becomes a major industry. ,**

**2026 Singapore becomes the world's first country to enforce Truth in Advertising. ,**

**2036 China overtakes the U.S. in gross national product to become the world's largest economy. ,**

**2040 The "Universal Replicator," based on nano-technology, is perfected: any object, however complex, can be created - given the necessary raw material and the appropriate information matrix. Diamonds or gourmet meals can, literally, be made from dirt. As a result, agriculture and industry are phased out, ending that recent invention in human history - work! There is an explosion in arts, entertainment and education. Hunter-gathering societies are deliberately recreated; huge areas of the planet, no longer needed for food production, are allowed to revert to their original state. Young people can now discharge their aggressive instincts by using cross-bows to stalk big game, which is robotic and frequently dangerous. ,**

**2045 The totally self-contained, recycling, mobile home (envisaged almost a century earlier by Buckminster Fuller) is perfected. Any additional carbon needed for food synthesis is obtained by extracting carbon dioxide from the atmosphere. ,**

**2047 Hong Kong celebrates its 50th year as an SAR by completely eliminating border controls and barriers between itself and the rest of China. ,**

**2050 "Escape from Utopia." Bored by life in this peaceful and unexciting era, millions decided to use cryonic suspension to emigrate into the future in search of adventure. Vast "hibernacula" are established in the Antarctic and in the regions of perpetual night at the lunar poles. ,**

**2051 Ground is broken on the moon for self-sustaining, robotized colonies, where the elderly will survive longer, thanks to the low lunar gravity. ,**

**2057 October 4. Centennial of Sputnik 1. The dawn of the space age is celebrated by humans not only on Earth, but on the Moon, Mars, Europa, Ganymede and Titan - and in orbit round Venus, Neptune and Pluto. ,**

**2061 The return of Halley's Comet; first landing on nucleus by humans. The sensational discovery of both dormant and active lifeforms vindicates Hoyle and Wickramasinghe's century-old hypothesis that life is omnipresent throughout space. ,**

**2090 Large-scale burning of fossil fuels is resumed to replace the carbon dioxide "mined" from the air and postpone the next Ice Age by promoting global warming. ,**

**2095 The development of a true "space drive" - a propulsion system reacting against the structure of space time - makes the rocket obsolete and permits velocities close to that of light. The first human explorers set off to nearby star systems that robot probes have already found promising. ,**

**2100 History begins... ,**

Source: Reader's Digest, February 2001 ,



,

**SIR ARTHUR CONAN DOYLE -1859-1930 ,**



**"A period of natural convulsions during which a large portion of the human race will perish. Earthquakes of great severity, enormous tidal waves would seem to be the agents. War appears only in the early stages and appears to be a signal for the crisis to follow. The crisis will come in an instant. The destruction and dislocation of civilized life will be beyond belief. There will be a short period of chaos followed by some reconstruction; the total period of upheavals will be roughly three years. ,**

,

,

**The chief centers of disturbance will be the Eastern Mediterranean basin, where not less than five countries will entirely disappear. Also in the Atlantic there will be a rise of land which will be a cause of those waves which will bring about great disasters upon the Americans, the Irish and Western European shore, involving all of the low-lying British coasts. There are indicated further great upheavals in the southern Pacific and in the Japanese region. Mankind can be saved by returning to its spiritual values." ,**

**Doyle put together a consensus prophecy of material he had received from mediums in England and America. Shortly before his death in 1930, he wrote a letter, published July 20, 1930, in the London Sunday Express, which summarized the channeled prophecies: ,**

**"If we state the course of events as outlined in these various documents and check them with our information, the result is overwhelming. It would entail a period of terrific natural convulsions during which a large portion of the human race would perish. Earthquakes of great severity, enormous tidal waves would seem to be the agents. There is mention of war, but that would appear to be only in the early stages and to be in some way the signal for the crisis. ,**

**"The following details may be gathered:-- ,**

**"That the crisis will come in an instant. ,**

**"That the general destruction and utter dislocation of civilized life will be beyond belief; ,**

**"That there will be a short period of utter chaos followed by some reconstruction; ,**

**"That the total period of the upheavals will be roughly three years; ,**

**"That the chief centers of disturbance will be the Eastern Mediterranean basin, where not less than five countries will entirely disappear. ,**



**"Also the Atlantic, where there will be a rise of land which will be a cause of those waves which will bring about great disasters upon the Americans, the Irish, and the Western European shore, involving all the low-lying British coasts. There are indicated further great upheavals in the Southern Pacific and in the Japanese region."** Source: July 20, 1930, in the London Sunday Express ,



,

,

**THE BRAHAN SEER,**



Scotland's Coinneach Odhar (died 1577?) was a man who had the gift of sight into the future. His prophecies concerning the Battle of Culloden, the Highland Clearances and the coming of the railways were all borne out. His primary tool was a round blue stone with a hole in the center, through which he would stare. ,

,

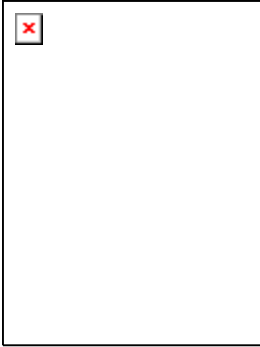
,

**"Rome was; London is; Edinburgh shall be." He warned of the doom of the entire country of Scotland when "a dun hornless cow will appear in Minich and will make a bellow which will knock the six chimneys off Gairloch House. The whole country will become so utterly desolate and depopulated that the crow of a cock shall not be heard... After which deer and other wild animals shall be exterminated by horrid black rain."** ,



,

**COUNT LOUIS HAMON, "CHEIRO"**



Clairvoyant and palmist. Irishman William John Warner was a gifted psychic and intuitive who also went by the name of Count Louis Hamon and is best known as 'Cheiro' his reputation stems from the fact that he not only had an unusual gift for the occult sciences, but also that he had a remarkable talent for befriending some of the most eminent people of his day. ,

’  
’  
**In 1925 he wrote Cheiro's World Predictions (Published London House 1928) Page 72 - "I predict that the Prince (of Whales) will give up everything, even the chance of being crowned, rather than lose the object of his affection!" ,**

**Page 90 - "THE UNITED STATES IS PREDESTINED TO HAVE DOMINION OF THE AIR!" ,**

**Page 113 - "A new method of the extraction of oil from coal will be perfected at such a low cost that all machinery together with ships and trains (Diesel Engines and Nuclear Power) will be driven by a new power derived from it and steam engines will become things of the past!" ,**

**Page 156 - "The Israelites as a race will be involved in the greatest conflict that has yet been known. This return to their land has been predicted for many centuries in THE BOOK and as every prediction made about them in its pages has been fulfilled - so also it is only logical to assume, will be their ultimate restoration in Palestine and the re-building of Jerusalem." ,**

**Page 180 - " Germany and Italy will war against France and England. In the coming 50 years an earthquake zone will develop in NE Pacific coast of Peru up through to the Arctic regions. Eastern cities of the U.S. will be affected, and parts of New York will be destroyed in 50-100 years. A series of earthquakes will cause the Azores to rise and Atlantis will resurface and be explored." ,**

**On Russia " The day will come when Russian waste of blood; the blood he has and will yet pour out like water; will make 'a new heaven and a new Earth...' ...the mysterious Aquarian Age has commenced its dawn across the world, and already its first rays have revolutionized Russia... A new idea of government will little by little spread from [Russia], which will completely revolutionize Europe, Asia, the Far East, and Russia will become the most powerful nation in the history of modern civilization. Russia, however, having for its zodiacal ruler the sign of Aquarius... and Uranus, will recover more quickly from revolutions or disaster and will advance more rapidly towards the achievement of its purpose.... ,**



**DAVID G. CROLY,**

**David Goodman Croly - forgotten oracle of the 20th Century ,**

**A Journalist, Irish born and American bred. In the 1870s he began writing for the Real Estate Record and Builder's Guide, where he got the tag of 'The Oracle' as a prophet of financial matters. After writing numerous articles on business and politics, he produced 'Glimpses of the Future' in 1888, a series of predictions which were intended to be 'read now and judged in the year 2000' ,**

**" A war will break out which will involve all the leading nations of the Earth. It will be instigated by Germany. " ,**

**"Printing will be revolutionized. The compositor or typesetter will be replaced by a process through which texts and illustrations will be photographed and reproduced. " ,**

**"Novels will be transformed into a new kind of entertainment. Instead of employing real actors, as in a play, voices and visual images will be projected onto a stage, creating the illusion of reality. " ,**

**"Techniques to reproduce the great masters will be perfected so that most people will be able to afford their own gallery of fine art. " ,**

**"Navigation of the air will be the most momentous event in history. It will do away with all unchartered regions on the Earth and it will enable people to be highly mobile, spending summers in one place and winters in another. " ,**

**"Steam energy will be replaced by electricity and/or other power sources." ,**

**"Women throughout the world will enjoy increased opportunities and privileges. Along with this new freedom will come social tolerance of sexual conduct formerly condoned only in men. In addition, because of the greater availability of jobs, more women will choose not to have children. " ,**

**"Marriage will no longer be considered a religious rite. It will be a civil contract which will allow a change of partners whenever the contracting couple mutually agrees to separate. " ,**

**“People will work no more than six hours at a time, and this will be in staggered shifts. A whole range of goods and services will be available during the night-time hours. ” ,**

**“Legal measures will be instituted to prevent the criminal, the insane, and the diseased from bearing children.” ,**

**“The U.S. will absorb Canada, Mexico, Central America and the West Indies.” ,**

**“Because Christianity and the other major religions are not compatible with scientific knowledge, man will satisfy his emotional/cravings with art.” ,**

**“A body of censors will be created who will be responsible for policing the U.S legislature at all levels.” ,**

**“People will live beneath domes which will provide temperature-controlled environments and will filter harmful substances out of the air.” ,**

**“Compounds will be discovered which will have all the virtues and none of the effects of opium. They will enable us to experience magnificent visions while we sleep. ” ,**

**“Printing will be done in the colors of nature; blues, greens, browns etc. Permanent literature will be printed in the most easily perceived color combinations; yellow ink on a dark blue background. ” ,**

**“The federal government will reforest all waste areas and the headwaters of all major rivers. Anyone who cuts down a tree will be legally responsible for planting another one in its place. We will also have a national policy for flood and pest control and for irrigation. ” ,**

**“Soil will be stimulated into maximum productivity, and the entire range of plants formerly considered weeds will be utilized for food or for clothing. These breakthroughs will enable the Earth to support comfortably 50 billion people. “**

Source: Glimpses of the Future, Suggestions as to the Drift of Things ,



,  
**JOSEPH GLANVILL (1661),**

,  
**From a scientific treatise by the philosopher Joseph Glanvill, a clergyman and chaplain to Charles II, and a founder member of Britain's Royal Society. "To them that come after us, It may be as ordinary to buy a pair of wings to fly to the remotest**

regions, as now a pair of boots to ride a journey; and to confer at the distance of the Indies by sympathetic conveyances, may be as usual in the future as by literary correspondence... I doubt not posterity will find many things that are now rumors verified into practical realities... It may be that, some ages hence, a voyage to the Southern tracts, yea possibly to the Moon, will not be more strange than one to America... the restoration of grey hairs to juvenility and the renewing of the exhausted marrow may at length be elicited without a miracle; and the turning of the now comparatively desert world into a paradise may not improbably be effected from late agriculture."



,

,

St. MAELTAMBLACHT (7th century),

"In the latter ages destitution will fall upon many people, and whenever the English will commit great evils against the children of Eire, then the English will be expelled and Eire becomes the property of her rightful owners."



,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

**C**,

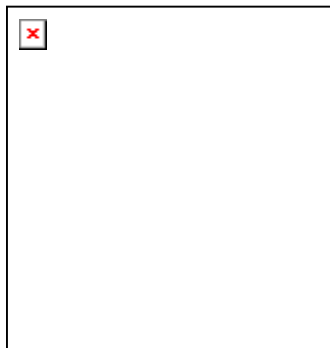
,

,

**CELTIC PROPHECIES,**

,

**THE MORRIGAN'S PROPHECY,**



Peace to (as high as) the sky -- sky to the earth -- earth beneath sky -- strength in everyone -- a cup very full -- a fullness of honey -- honor enough -- summer in winter -- spear supported by shield -- shields supported by forts -- forts fierce eager for battle -- "sod" (fleece) from sheep -- woods grown with antler-tips (full of stags) -- forever destructions have departed -- mast (nuts) on trees -- a branch drooping-down -- drooping from growth -- wealth for a son -- a son very learned -- neck of bull (in yoke) -- a bull from a song -- knots in woods (i.e. scrap-wood) -- wood for a fire ,

,

,

**Fire as wanted ,**

**Palisades new and bright ,**

**Salmon their victory ,**

**The Boyne (i.e. Newgrange) their hostel ,**

**Hostel with an excellence of length (size) ,**

**Blue (new) growth after spring ,**

**(In) autumn horses increase ,**

**The land held secure ,**

**Land recounted with excellence of word ,**

**Be might to the eternal much excellent woods ,**

**Peace to (as high as the) sky ,**

**Be (this) nine times eternal ,**

Translation Copyright © 1993 John Kellnhauser ,



,



**CHINESE PROPHECIES ,**

**PUSH HIM OUT! ,**

**"Push Him Out!", is a pamphlet of Chinese Prophecy. In actuality, it is a translation of the Chinese book of the same name. The translation was done by a Chinese whose name in the book was "Translator." The translation was printed at the Shanghai Mercury Office. The contents of the original Chinese book included many pictures drawn by some ministers led by Yuen Tien-kan, according to his own preface. According to him, the prophecies were drawn out because the ministers were ordered by the Emperor himself to show His Majesty the future. The prophecies were supposed to foretell the events of the next millenium, starting from that year (643 A.D.). There were over 60 sketches. The current translation is a compilation of five different variations of the original book, ending with 67 descriptions of the sketches in the pamphlet. According to the translator in his preface (there were three prefaces in the pamphlet), tradition had it that the gods were angry about having the future discovered by man so they sent winds to scatter the order of the pictures. This means that the pictures are not in chronological order. ,**

**At any rate, one of the sketches done (it's the picture on the front of the translated version - the only picture of that version) shows "an armored man, with a boy pushing behind him." The description under that picture is ,**

**Times and seasons seek ye here; ,**

**'Tis not man who governs all ,**

**Pictures study--PUSH HIM OUT! ,**

**All is well when Heaven reigns! ,**

**Does this mean the struggle between the Chinese and foreigners? Specifically between the Han and the Manchus or the bigger struggle against the "white devils"? It is all very profound. ,**

**There are many other descriptions of sketches found in the book. Some involve rulers, other priests, and still others just about strange things that I do not understand. Some interesting ones that might have some relevance to the prophecy above include: ,**

**Sketch 6. On a tree is a yellow owl, below there are dead bodies innumerable. ,**

**Rebels rise and fill our land-- ,**

**White, nor black, their colors are; ,**

**Eighteen lands, all desert waste, ,**

**Parted father is from son. ,**

**This sketch might refer to the struggles of the Chinese (yellow owl) against the foreigners, somehow. ,**

**There are several prophecies regarding Turks, which I find strange. For example, sketch 15 shows "A Turk sits on a stone and a (Chinese) king prostrates himself before him." ,**

**Sketch 20 shows "Two (Chinese) kings are giving the imperial seal to one another. Behind them are two Turks watching them." ,**

**Sketch 53 is an even more direct in terms of foreign conflict: "A boy, on whose head there grows a green branch, drawing his bow to shoot a Foreigner." ,**

**Torn hat, colored--watch ye well! ,**

**Sons of Ming fresh troubles bring; ,**

**Frightened by the Western gods, ,**

**Eighteen Turks all rebels turn. ,**

**In sketch 66, the description under the picture holds an interesting point: "A white-robed elder, with black scarf." ,**

**Western dogs at Eastern bark-- ,**

**Vexing scholars many springs. ,**



**Guests turn masters--How endure? ,**

**Wait till ONE comes to avenge. ,**

**What does all this mean? I do not, of course, know. I don't even know if the ministers really meant one millenium after the time the drew up the prophecies, because that only goes up to the 17th century. However, where do all the mention of Turks come from? Unless if the term "Turks" was translated inaccurately, or else what does it all mean about Turks taking over China (apparently from the prophecies). Could it happen in the future? Maybe. ,**

**The last prophecy I included here could actually be interpreted as the imperialist Western powers coming into China and grabbing spheres of influence from it. Then who does ONE stand for? ,**

**Of course, these prophecies could all be false (although I personally don't keep my mind so closed, even to things like prophecies). After all, the ministers could just have concocted these pictures so the Emperor would not behead them for disobedience. All in all, I think this pamphlet was a very interesting find.,**



**PROPHECIES OF WAR BETWEEN CHINA AND THE WEST (see also [Nostradamus](#)) ,**

**Jeanne Dixon predicted that someday the United States and Russia would enter war with China, diverse African countries and of the Far East. China would make use of chemical arms. ,**

**Jon Pendragon, a British psychic, predicted a hot zone in the Far East. At some time, the U.S.A. will be compelled into a war with China, because Chinese it will invade Thailand, Malaysia, Indonesia, New Guinea and Australia. In this war, Japan and India will be allied with the U.S.A. and Russia will be neutral -- until it is attacked by Mongolia. Also fights in the Middle East will be occur. ,**

**Francesca de Billiante, at the beginning of the present century, said, "I foretell yellow soldiers and red soldiers (Eastern and Arab) sent against the rest of the world. Europe will totally be left covered of a yellow fog that will exterminate the cattle in the fields. Nevertheless, the nations that initiate this war will perish in a terrible fire." ,**

**D. Modin, in his book Prophecy 1973-2000 indicated that, according to the astrological map of the U.S.A., a great conflict at the beginning of the 80's would surround to the U.S.A., Russia and China. ,**

**Irene Hughes also predicted that the U.S.A., Russia and China will enter war in a next future and most of the fight will destroy the Middle East. The war will begin when "One calls of three arms?" It reaches America, Russia and India. ,**

**Hans Holzer, parapsychologist, after consulting to psychics and prophets, elaborated the following synthesis in 1971: ,**

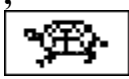
- 1.The war between the U.S.A. and China will explode. ,**
- 2. Russia will be allied with the U.S.A. ,**
- 3. One will resort to the nuclear weapon and bacteriological weapons in limited degree. ,**
- 4. New York, Chicago and the western coast of the U.S.A. will be attacked. ,**
- 5. China will dominate all the East and important battles in the Middle East will occur. ,**
- 6. Europe will be affected by the war. Several nations will ally themselves to Russia and the U.S.A.. ,**
- 7. Alaska and Greenland will become strategic bases during the conflict. ,**
- 8. China will end up losing the war, but their rivals will suffer great losses.,**

**, In 1917 a prophecy was communicated the three shepherds to them of Fátima, during the visits of a being who identified like the Virgin Maria. ,**

**It revealed the children who the Great War, in all its power, would arrive at its aim but that it would lead to more terrible other. In order to avoid that that happened, the spirit of the Virgin requested that Russia to the sacred Heart was devoted. In opposite case, another war would not only happen but that Russia would extend its errors by all the Globe. This prophecy was place days old before the revolution Bolshevik. The prophecy gave to understand that in the end the forces of the good would prevail and Russia would become, as of some way also predicted Edgard KAY-SEE. ,**

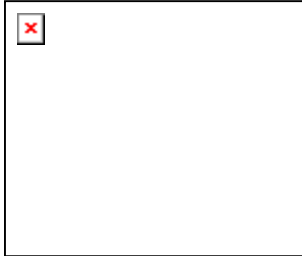


D,



## DUTCH PROPHECIES,

IDA PEERLEMAN (Ida of Amsterdam) 1945



Saw a war and heard that “disaster upon disaster “due to natural causes. She saw a “hellish light “in Russia. She saw a heavenly protection over Ukraine and things would go well for a while, and then Blessed Mother pointed to the Eastern sky said, “That is where it will come from.” Natural disasters shall affect the whole world “from north to south, south to west, and west to east”. Ida saw a thick cloud over Europe and titanic waves. ,

“They will first have to perish by the flood “and then the “desolation”. She also saw political unrest's, currency crises, boycotts, and economic crises. Russia shall try to deceive other countries. Ida had a vision of “blue and white stripes intermingling with stars”. She saw a hammer broken away from the sickle and then all things whirled together. Then she saw the crescent and the sun. These also mixed in with the rest. Finally she saw a mountain goat and ram hopping. She saw the globe turning through a circle and heard “the hand of the sun dial is turning in the opposite directions”. She saw a flying torpedo which had an appearance of aluminum. It exploded and then she saw “swollen faces covered with dreadful ulcers, as if it were some kind of leprosy”. ,

Ida saw Jerusalem surrounded by battles and "sword hanging over Europe and the East". She saw the multitude in the East. She saw Chinese crossing a line. Our Lady said, "There he will rouse ... a great disaster will occur that will startle them. The Baltic is full ..." Ida also saw there was a war in Balkan region including Bulgaria and Yugoslavia. Our Lady said, "There will be a fierce struggle. We have not seen the end of this struggle yet (in Yugoslavia). Economic disasters will come. The empire of England is tottering ... Japan will be converted." Ida saw a heavy cloud over India, over St. Peter's in Rome. She saw the pope being inflicted with violence. Blessed Mother told Ida that realism and humanism become a new paganism and the diabolic attack was no longer directed against nations so much as "the mind of man". She saw "the degeneration of mankind as righteousness and brotherly love become rare. Blessed Mother said that all Christians must be united because “the gates (of hell) are opening ” Sources: 1." The Thunder of Justice" by Ted and Maureen Flynn, 2."The Final Hour" by Michael Brown, published by Faith Publishing Co.,



,

**E**,

,

,



**EGYPTIAN PROPHECIES,**

**SEE ALSO WHITE BUFFALO PROPHECIES**



**EGYPTIAN BOOK OF THE DEAD - The Papyrus of Ani - Chapter 84 ,**

**"And when she promised to return again, she made some prophecies at that time. One of those prophecies was that the birth of a white buffalo calf would be a sign that it would be near the time when she would return again to purify the world. What she meant by that was that she would bring back harmony again and balance, spiritually. " ,**

,



,

,

**HERMES TRISMEGISTUS -- (circa 1st Century CE),**



There will come a time when it will have been in vain that Egyptians have honored the Godhead with heartfelt piety and service; and all our holy worship will be fruitless and ineffectual. The Gods will return from earth to heaven; Egypt will be forsaken, and the land which was once the home of religion will be left desolate, bereft of the presence of its deities. ,

They will no longer love this world around us, this incomparable work of God, this glorious structure which he has built, this sum of good made up of many diverse forms, this instrument whereby the will of God operates in that which he has made, ungrudgingly favoring man's welfare. ,

Darkness will be preferred to light, and death will be thought more profitable than life; no one will raise his eyes to heaven; the pious will be deemed insane, the impious wise; the madman will be thought a brave man, and the wicked will be esteemed as good. ,

As for the soul, and the belief that it is immortal by nature, or may hope to attain to immortality, as I have taught you; all this they will mock, and even persuade themselves that it is false. No word of reverence or piety, no utterance worthy of heaven, will be heard or believed. ,

And so the Gods will depart from mankind, -- a grievous thing! -- and only evil angels will remain, who will mingle with men, and drive the poor wretches into all manner of reckless crime, into wars, and robberies, and frauds, and all things hostile to the nature of the soul. ,

Then will the earth tremble, and the sea bear no ships; heaven will not support the stars in their orbits, all voices of the Gods will be forced into silence; the fruits of the Earth will rot; the soil will turn barren, and the very air will sicken with sullen stagnation; all things will be disordered and awry, all good will disappear. ,

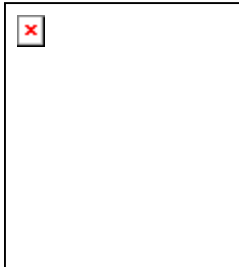
But when all this has befallen, then God the Creator of all things will look on that which has come to pass, and will stop the disorder by the counterforce of his will, which is the good. He will call back to the right path those who have gone astray; he will cleanse the world of evil, washing it away with floods, burning it out with the fiercest fire, and expelling it with war and pestilence. ,





## **ETHIOPIAN PROPHECIES ,**

### **THE ETHIOPIAN CALENDAR ,**



**The Ethiopian calendar, which has connections with the Coptic Egyptian calendar, puts the Creation date at 5500 BC. However, they put the birth of Christ in the Gregorian year 7 AD. Since the Ethiopian calendar (like the Gregorian), uses the birth of Christ as a zero-point, this means that the Ethiopian year 2000 will start on the Gregorian date, September 12th 2007 AD. ,**

**,**

**,**

**Thus, although the Creation date is linked to Egyptian ideas, the Age-Transition point signified by the 2000th year after the birth of Christ, is over 7 years closer to the Mayan "end-point" than that of the Gregorian calendar. Exodus 2006 has a new page with more information. ,**

**The Ethiopian year starts on September 11th, except during Gregorian leap years, when it starts on September 12th. So, September 12th 2012 will be the start of Ethiopian year 2005. ,**



**,**

**,**

**,**

**,**

**,**

**,**

**,**

**F ,**

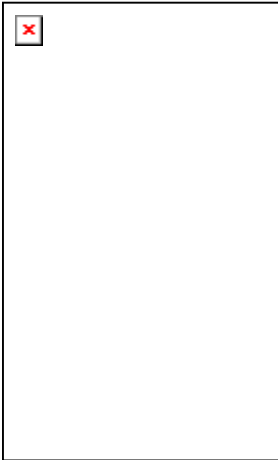
**,**



## **FRENCH PROPHECIES,**

,  
**COMPTE SAINT-GERMAINE,**

**A mystical character present at the French court who apparently never aged:**



The queen in her wisdom will weigh that which I am about to tell her in confidence. The Encyclopedist party desires power, which it will obtain only by the complete fall of the clergy. In order to bring about this result, it will upset the monarchy. The Encyclopedists, who are seeking a chief among the members of the royal family, have cast their eyes on the Duke de Chartres. The duke will become the instrument of men who will sacrifice him when he has ceased to be useful to them. He will come to the scaffold instead of to the throne. Not for long will the laws remain the protection of the good and the terror of the wicked. The wicked will seize power with bloodstained hands. ,

,

,

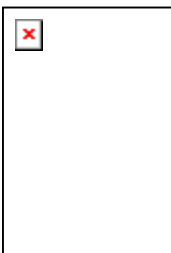
**They will do away with the Catholic religion, the nobility, and the magistracy."...."There will be a bloodthirsty republic, whose scepter will be the executioner's knife." Voltaire on Saint-Germain. "A man who knows everything and who never dies" ,**



,

,

**THE PROPHECIES OF NOSTRADAMUS,**



**This is an outline of the late 20th century events prophesied by the 16th century French Renaissance man known as Michel Nostradamus. Nostradamus has predicted in great detail such events as the French Revolution, World War I, Hitler's rise and fall and even the Kennedy assassinations. Nearly two thirds of all his predictions have come true. If two-thirds of this comes true we're in for some trouble! ,**

,

HBO produced the movie called "The Man Who Saw Tomorrow" which documents the life and predictions of Nostradamus. These prophecies are based on and adapted from the book "Nostradamus Predicts the End of the World," Copyright (c) 1981 by Rene Noorbergen, who wrote several other books. ,

(1) Communism in Russian will decline, beginning in the Ukraine as a result of trade differences with the West. This will occur around Easter. FULFILLED! ,

(2) The United States and Russia, as the Brothers of the Eagle, will become better friends and would share supply lines in WWII over the North Pole. FULFILLED! ,

(3) The US-Russian alliance will change the balance of power in the world, unifying the Far Eastern and Arab worlds. FULFILLED! ,

(4) This power will disrupt peace attempts and the Middle and Far Easterners will attempt to settle their differences with force. FULFILLED! ,

(5) A meteorite will strike the center of the Indian Ocean causing tidal waves that will heavily damage eastern Africa, India, and Western Australia. India is the most populous democratic republic on earth with a 600,000 million man militia. This disaster encourages the Chinese to cross the Caracoram highway and link up with its Arab allies, and invade Israel and Europe. ,

(6) A powerful dictator will dominate the Middle East. He will tyrannize Syria, Iraq and Jordan. [Fulfilled by Saddam Hussein] ,

(7) On August 2nd, 1987 he will attack Iran, Turkey and Egypt with an army of nearly a million men. [This date was reached by astronomy; the astronomical event only occurs on that day.] [Iran-Iraq War turned out to be 1980 - 1988. After the Islamic Revolution in Iran, the Iranians accused Baghdad of encouraging the Arabs of Iran's Khuzestan province to demand autonomy. Iraq also feared Iranian provocation of its own large Shiite population. Border fighting followed and Iraqi forces advanced into Iran (Sep 1980). Peace finally agreed in 1988 after deaths of around half a million on each side. Iraq accepted Iran's terms in 1990.] ,

(8) Arab forces in Tunisia, Algeria and north-Moroccan guerrillas will invade Morocco's pro-Western monarchy and overthrow its king. ,

(9) Israel will be defeated by the Arabs with her air force destroyed. ,

(10) A Libyan leader will create much tension in Europe. [Definitely Khadaffi.] ,

(11) A "red one" [a Cardinal of the Roman Church or maybe a TWA jet] will be taken by Arab terrorists at sea. ,



**(12) The Arabs will try to unify more of Africa by overthrowing pro-Western governments. The Oriental leader will do the same. ,**

**(13) Arab armies will threaten central & southern Africa into alliances favorable to the Middle East. ,**

**(14) The Arab attacks in Turkey will be followed by attacks on the Greek navy. The U.S. will attempt to resupply the navy, but Cyprus will be lost to the Arabs. ,**

**(15) A series of tremendous earthquakes originating in Central Asia will cause destruction throughout the warring Greece and Turkey. ,**

**(16) Romania and Bulgaria will threaten war with the Arabs when the Bosphorus Straits are cut off, thus interfering with commercial and military ship movements. ,**

**(17) The U.S. and U.S.S.R. will form a military alliance against both the Far Eastern power and the Arabs. The U.S. will grow in frame, praise, rule and power and will even threaten the East with war. ,**

**(18) Geneva talks will fall apart with the feeling that peace is unattainable. [Uh-oh here it comes.] ,**

**\*\* WORLD WAR III \*\* ,**

**(19) China will launch a surprise nuclear biological-warfare attack over the Arctic affecting Scandinavia, Northern Russia, Alaska and Canada. Another attack will originate from a space vehicle 270 miles up. ,**

**(20) The Chinese will invade France by way of southern Russia conquering all in their path. ,**

**(21) The Turks will sign a treaty with the Chinese, but it will be broken when Arab naval forces from Tripoli (Libya) attack the west coast of Turkey. ,**

**(22) The Chinese army will devastate northeastern Turkey with the aid of nukes. ,**

**(23) The Arabs and Chinese will attack Greece with germ warfare which will affect the environment for 9 months. ,**

**(24) Albania, China's ally, will invade Greece in a surprise attack using light armored vehicles. ,**

**(25) A Western coordinated counter-offensive launched from Portugal will delay an amphibious assault on Yugoslavia by [guess who]. ,**

- (26) The Easterners will advance into Yugoslavia and unleash bacteriological weapons in central Italy to hinder Western counter-attack efforts. ,**
- (27) Greece and Italy will be attacked simultaneously by the Eastern forces. ,**
- (28) When Yugoslavia is overrun a devastating drought will hit Italy. ,**
- (29) Italy will dissolve into dissenting factions and go into its own civil war. The Albanians will further promote the civil war by paying off corrupt government officials. ,**
- (30) Eastern forces will attack Rome from Albania using aerial bombardment and germ weapons. They will attack Venice. Central Mediterranean islands will be evacuated, even as far as Malta. Venice will fall. ,**
- (31) The French fleet will be destroyed in the Adriatic Sea as it tries to cut off the Easterners in Italy from their Albanian suppliers. The French and Italian naval defeats will keep food from reaching the starving Italians. ,**
- (32) The Easterners will develop a new land/sea weapon to attack coastal areas. ,**
- (33) The Easterners control of the Po Valley from Venice will give them total rule. A French/Italian attempt to forestall Italy's fall will be crushed. ,**
- (34) In order to avoid being wiped out the French commander will withdraw and regroup his soldiers along the Po in the upper valley. ,**
- (35) England will partially sink as a result of geological alterations and cause the deaths of 250,000 people. [This event has been foreseen by at least four other famous psychics, also.] ,**
- (36) An Easter earthquake will rip open an English temple. ,**
- (37) Around New Years the Easterners will begin a massive invasion of the western Italian coast, southern France, Sicily, Corsica and Sardinia by the use of nuclear and germ weapons. The French fleet will be obliterated. ,**
- (38) The Papacy will leave Rome and a new Pope will be elected. ,**
- (39) The French armies will be cut off in Northern Italy. ,**
- (40) Prince Albert will be kidnapped in North-Central Italy after the French unsuccessfully try to cut Eastern supply lines from Venice. ,**
- (41) The French will again regroup their forces and will capture a beachhead. This will be a turning point in the Franco-Chinese war. ,**

**(42) Ill-timed French-Italian attacks will cause the loss of Florence and Sienna by Eastern nukes and Pavia will be lost by the use of germ weapons. ,**

**(43) Monaco and Genoa will be annihilated by the Easterners. Nostradamus predicted Monaco would be led during WWII by Prince Albert. Albert is now heir to the throne of Monaco at age 44 in 2002, and is still of military age. ,**

**(44) Ten assassins will be sent to murder the commander of the French fleet, but they will fail and a sea battle will take place. The French will again lose their forces on land and sea. ,**

**(45) A battle will be fought at the major French port of Marseilles creating an opening through which the attackers can enter. The resulting massacre of nearly half a million Frenchmen will make people flee far northward. ,**

**(46) Toulouse, Foix and Narbonne will be taken. ,**

**(47) Bacteria will spread northward. ,**

**(48) Easterners will release deadly bacteria from specialized ships at France's port, Agde. Air forces will bomb Switzerland and Germany. ,**

**(49) Extensive use of nuclear and germ weapons will compose the first phase of the Eastern offensive against all Europe, striking in France, Italy and Spain. ,**

**(50) The Chinese will attack France via air, sea and mountain. ,**

**(51) The Easterners will invade the Balkans to cut off the U.S.S.R from its Eastern European allies. ,**

**(52) A North-African fleet will enter the black Sea and attack Romania, Bulgaria and southwestern Russia. ,**

**(53) A Chinese/Arab assault from Morocco will attack southern Spain with nukes. This will be followed by an invasion along the River Guadalquivir. The invasion will proceed northward with the destruction of Seville, Barcelona and Leon. The Spanish will halt the advance for 7 months at the River Ebro, but they will eventually be crushed. ,**

**(54) An Allied fleet will destroy supply basis in the Cyclades, but will be defeated near Malta when the French lose Italy. ,**

**(55) Eastern bombers will attack deep into Europe with bacteriological weapons. ,**

**(56) Switzerland will fall by the hand of the Easterners who will confiscate the gold reserves and impoverish the Swiss people. ,**

**(57) The Easterners will start extensive bombing of central and northern French cities in preparation for a land attack. The French will fly in defenses beforehand, though. Central France will be overrun regardless. ,**

**(58) Paris will be surrounded and attempts to get Allied air support will be in vain. Paris will surrender after Eastern forces find a weak spot in the defense, enter the city and engage in hand-to-hand combat. The surrender will only be a cover to organize a counter attack a week later. That will surprise the Easterners, but they'll drive the Parisians back into the city. Over 300,000 will be killed or imprisoned. Paris will be completely defeated. ,**

**(59) A British taskforce will land in southwest France and attempt to reach Paris, but will be stopped at Poitiers. ,**

**(60) The British will reorganize in Canada and send an invasion force to establish a beachhead on France's southwest coast. With the aid of nukes they march on to Bordeaux and Toulouse. The British plan will be to cut off occupied Spain from France and also to gain an opening into the Mediterranean. ,**

**(61) A sudden attack from the Easterners will slaughter British and American forces and will allow the Chinese leader a new command center, Carcassone. ,**

**(62) He will detonate a series of high-altitude, high-yield atomic devices which will ignite the atmosphere and cause a firestorm over southwest France, but this will also cause his own base to be destroyed. ,**

**(63) The Scots, left on their island, deny Britain permission to use their land for a military base and seek Eastern aid when British forces invade out of desperation. The resulting battle will defeat the British. ,**

**(64) All life in London will die out during winter as disease sweeps what is now the city-island. ,**

**(65) Poland and East Germany will ally with the Easterners and strike against the smaller countries Czechoslovakia, Hungary, Austria and West Germany. ,**

**(66) West Germany and Austria will be invaded. West Germany's border will be split down the middle again. Netherlands, Belgium and northern France will also be raided. ,**

**(67) At the same time of the German/Austrian invasions, Western forces will attack the Persian Gulf to weaken the heart of the Middle East. ,**

**(68) German leaders will cause the downfall of Central European defenses along with Eastern attacks from East Germany and Yugoslavia. ,**

**(69) The Allies will make their last stand at Bruges in northwest Belgium. The Eastern Forces will dominate nearly all of Europe. ,**

**\*\* THE ALLIES TAKE THE OFFENSIVE \*\* ,**

**(70) Nuclear strikes will be made against America and Russia and food will become in short supply. The U.S. will be forced into economic chaos with looters and rioters raiding banks and shops for food, money and supplies. ,**

**(71) A CONFLAG (Cluster Orbital Nuclear Fire-weapon for Light Atmosphere Ignition) system will be launched from China and detonated above New England, burning as far south as New York City. ,**

**(72) New York will be partially destroyed by a great earthquake that will partially sink Manhattan Island. ,**

**(73) The Orientals will attempt to invade the U.S. near New York, but the U.S. navy will easily repel their attack. American Orientals will be placed in "protective custody." ,**

**(74) The Easterners will infiltrate Latin America and murder the president of Brazil. Their navy will attempt to take the Panama Canal, but it will be unsuccessful and the attacking force will be obliterated. ,**

**(75) The U.S. and Russia will resort to germ warfare to retaliate. ,**

**(76) The U.S.S.R. will be invaded from three directions, but careful preparation will allow them to use chemical weapons against the Chinese. ,**

**(77) To prepare to attack Asia, Eastern forces will set up Pacific defenses. They will entrap a U.S. fleet, but Russia will aid the encircled Americans and help to defeat the Chinese navy. ,**

**(78) The American Air Force will make bombing runs deep into Europe. Seven months later the U.S. and Russia will make a joint attack on China that will last a full week without stopping. The Eastern forces will be defeated in their homeland thus severely weakening their power. ,**

**(79) Scotland and London will be recaptured by the Allies. A new Middle-Eastern commander will make his headquarters in Rome. ,**

**(80) Scandinavia, the Baltic States and the Balkans will all be attacked by the Allies. ,**

**(81) The British will liberate southwest France which will be reinforced by other Western armies. The allies will penetrate from La Rochelle into central France to**

**Roanne. Another invasion force will land near Calais and slowly make its way to northeastern France. ,**

**(82) Central and Southern France will be liberated as the Allies continue to push onward. ,**

**(83) The Arabs and Far Easterners no longer will be able to work together after the defeats in the Pacific and this weakens their still-resisting armies. ,**

**(84) Many battles will be fought as Allied forces make their way to Marseilles, the Easterners' stronghold and supply port. This will be coordinated with a submarine assault on southern France. ,**

**(85) French and British forces will seize the Spanish city of Barcelona and move on to aid in the successful Allied attack on Marseilles. ,**

**(86) Nice will be retaken, but the Arabs will attack from Spain and Italy recapturing parts of southern and southeastern France. At the same time the Arabs will launch a missile attack against the Allies in Northern France. This attack will be unsuccessful and the Arabs will be driven back. ,**

**(87) The Allies will use bacteriological weapons against Lausanne, Switzerland forcing the Arabs to retreat. ,**

**(88) Spain will be reconquered after a large naval battle on March 3rd, 1996. ,**

**(89) The Allies will make a massive onslaught into Italy, liberating it. The Church will be returned to Rome. ,**

**(90) The Arabs will be forced all the way back into northern Africa, but a French force will be annihilated as it tries to cross the Adriatic Sea. ,**

**(91) The Allies will attack the Mediterranean islands. ,**

**(92) A secret and very successful raid will be made by the Allies to free POWs in Turkey. ,**

**(93) Southern Arabia will be nuked by the Allies, but the Arabs will recapture Sicily. This will have little effect, though, and soon all of central Europe will be liberated. ,**

**(94) 5000 Far Easterners will die when losing Crete and Greece to the Allies. ,**

**(95) The French, under a new leader named Ogmios, will lead an Allied assault on Turkey between May 25th and June 21st, 1996. The Arabs there will be defeated. Northern Turkey will be liberated on October 3rd. ,**

**(96) Western amphibious attacks will fail and Arab saboteurs will destroy an Allied military base after a defeat in one battle. ,**

**(97) In a surprise attack the Western forces will attack and defeat the Eastern navy.**

,

**(98) Allies will infiltrate the Middle East stabbing into occupied Israel, Syria and Jordan. Arab resistance will disintegrate and within a month the last Eastern forces, in Central and South America, will surrender. Israel will be liberated. ,**

**(99) The Westerners will attack Middle East positions in India defeating all. ,**

**(100) The desperate Arabs will fight 3 last-ditch battles in eastern Iran and Northeastern Turkey. The last battle will bring about the collapse of the Arab empire. The Arab commander-in-chief will be killed in his own headquarters. ,**

**(101) The battles will eventually cease in Iran and World War III will finally be over. The Allies win again! ,**

,

Source: Nostradamus Predicts the End of the World," Copyright (c) 1981 by Rene Noorbergen,

,

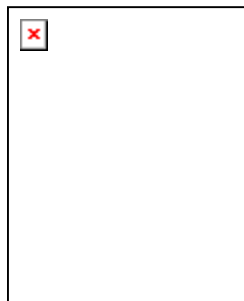


,

,

**MARIE JULIE JAHENNY of La Fraudais, France,**

Breton Stigmatist



**"Three-quarters of the population of the globe will disappear. Half the population of France will be destroyed."....."During these three days of terrifying darkness, no windows must be opened, because no one will be able to see the earth and the terrible color it will have in those days of punishment without dying at once... ".."The sky will be on fire, the earth will split ... During these three days of darkness let the blessed candle be lighted everywhere no other light will shine..." .."No one outside a shelter ... will survive. ,**

,

,

**The earth will shake as at the judgment and fear will be great."..."The candles of blessed wax alone will give light during this horrible darkness. One candle alone will be enough for the duration of this night of hell... In the homes of the wicked and**

blasphemers these candles will give no light."..."Everything will shake except the piece of furniture on which the blessed candle is burning. This will not shake. You will all gather around with the crucifix and my blessed picture. This is what will keep away this terror"..."During this darkness the devils and the wicked will take on the most hideous shapes ... red clouds like blood will move across the sky. The crash of the thunder will shake the earth and sinister lightning will streak the heavens out of season. The earth will be shaken to its foundations. The sea will rise, its roaring waves will spread over the continent."..."The earth will become like a vast cemetery. The bodies of the wicked and the just will cover the ground.",



,

G,

,

,



GERMAN/AUSTRIAN PROPHECIES,

,

JOHANNES FRIEDE, Austrian monk (1204-1257),

When the great time will come, in which mankind will face its last, hard trial, it will be foreshadowed by striking changes in nature. The alteration between cold and heat will become more intensive, storms will have more catastrophic effects, earthquakes will destroy great regions, and the seas will overflow many lowlands. Not all of it will be the result of natural causes, but mankind will penetrate into the bowels of the earth and will reach into the clouds, gambling with its own existence. Before the powers of destruction will succeed in their design, the universe will be thrown into disorder, and the age of iron will plunge into nothingness. When nights will be filled with more intensive cold and days with heat, a new life will begin in nature. The heat means radiation from the earth, the cold the waning light of the sun. Only a few years more and you will become aware that sunlight has grown perceptibly weaker. When even your artificial light will cease to give service, the great event in the heavens will be near." The nebula of the Greater Bear will arrive in the vicinity of earth... and will fill the space of five hundred suns at the horizon. It will more and more cover up the light of the sun until the days will be like nights at full moon. The illumination will not come from the moon, but from Orion, which constellation, by the light of Jupiter, will send forth its rays on the Greater Bear and will dissolve its nebula with the force of light. ,

"By this time mankind will be stricken with terror. Birds will be like reptiles and will not use their wings. Animals of the ground, in fear and alarm, will raise such a



clamor that it will make human hearts tremble. Men will flee their abodes in order not to see the weird occurrence. Finally, complete darkness will set in and last for three days and three nights. ,

"During this time, men, deprived of the power of light, will fall into a slumber-like sleep from which many will not awaken, especially those who have no spark of spiritual life. When the sun will again rise and emerge, earth will be covered with a blanket of ashes like snow in winter, except that the ashes will have the color of sulfur. Damp fog will ascend from the ground, illuminated by igneous gases. ,

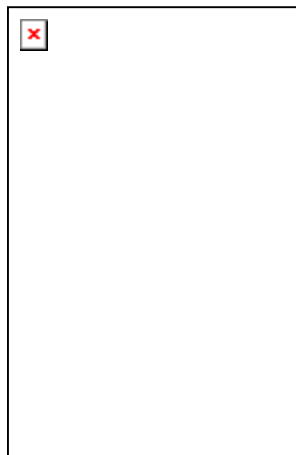
"Of mankind there will be more dead than there have been casualties in all wars. In the abodes of the children of light, the Book of Revelations will be read, and in the palaces of the Church they will await the arrival of the great comet. On the seventh day after the return of light, earth will have absorbed the ashes and formed such a fertility as has not been experienced ever before. But Orion will cast its ray on the earth and show a path toward the last resting place of the greatest and most eminent man who had ever lived on the earth. The survivors will proclaim his ancient doctrine in peace and will institute the millennium, announced by the Messiah in the light of true brotherly and sisterly love for the glory of the Creator and for the blessedness of all mankind.",



,

,

St. HILDEGARD (1098-1179),



Born at Böckelheim on the Nahe. Also known as the Sibyl of the Rhine. Later writers call the saint Hildegard of Böckelheim, of Rupertsberg, or of Bingen. She probably belonged to the illustrious family of Stein, whose descendants are the present Princes of Salm.,

,"Before the comet comes, many nations, the good excepted, will be scourged by want and famine. The great nation in the ocean that is inhabited by people of different tribes and descent will be devastated by earthquake, storm, and tidal wave. It will be divided and, in great part, submerged. That nation will also have many misfortunes at sea and lose its colonies. ,

,

,

[After the] great Comet, the great nation will be devastated by earthquakes, storms, and great waves of water, causing much want and plagues. The ocean will also flood many other countries, so that all coastal cities will live in fear, with many destroyed. All sea coast cities will be fearful, and many of them will be destroyed by tidal waves, and most living creatures will be killed, and even those who escape will die from a horrible disease. For in none of those cities does a person live according to the Laws of God. ,

“Peace will return to the world when the white flower again takes possession of the throne of France. During this period of peace, people will be forbidden to carry weapons, and iron will be used only for making agricultural implements and tools. Also during this period, the land will be very productive, and many Jews, heathens, and heretics will join the Church. ,



,

,

VENERABLE BARTHALOMEW HOLZHAUSER (1613-1658),

,

He was a parish priest and an ecclesiastical writer, born in 1613 at Laugna in Bavaria. He died in 1658. From a very large, poor family, he eventually he managed to gain an education and became a theologist. He served as a pastor and a dean, and founded a religious community.,

,

This vision obviously refer to the superpowers in the 20th century.,

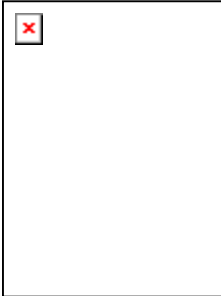
,

Visions (1646): "[After a world war] will come a new period, in which two mighty ones will face each other. The wrangle between these two will begin in the second half of the twentieth century. It will overthrow mountains and silt up rivers. A great change will come to pass, such as no mortal man will have expected; Heaven and Hell will confront each other in this struggle, old states will perish and light and darkness will be pitted against each other with swords, but it will be swords of a different fashion. With these swords it will be possible to cut up the skies and split the earth. A great lament will come over all mankind and only a small batch will survive the storm, the pestilence and the horror. And neither of the two adversaries will conquer nor be vanquished. Both mighty ones will lie on the ground, and a new mankind will come into existence. God possesses the key to everything. Blessed is he who will then be able to praise him, having obeyed all his commandments. And the great monarch of the world will create new laws for the new mankind and will cause a new age to begin, in which there will be only one flock and one shepherd, and peace will be of long, long duration, for the glory of God in heaven and on earth... ,



,

JAKOB LORBER (1800-1864) addresses the Divine Order or "All Things Common",



I awakened more than a hundred prophets and messengers, warned the people against their own actions which were contrary to the natural and the divine order; for more than a hundred years I seriously drew their attention to the terrible consequences arising from such actions for body and soul. But in their willful wantonness they went so far as to not only in their blindness mock, but even kill, the messengers, thus engaging in a veritable battle against Me. ,

However, I did not become angry or revengeful because of this, but allowed them to continue in their actions and experience the sad fact that foolishness and ignorance - being responsible for what they are - can by no means deal with the great nature and order of God as they please. [5] There, towards the East, you see high, densely wooded mountains. Travel there with a million men, set fire to them and burn all the forests; and the mountains will soon be completely bald. What will be the consequence of this? The many nature-spirits that will now be naked and deprived of all action will begin to rage and storm in the free air, and uncountable flashes of lightning, most violent cloudbursts and incessant hailstorms will ravage the land far and wide. All this is a natural result of the devastation of the forests. Say whether this has anything to do with the wrath and the revenge of God! [6] When a million men strive eagerly to level mountains and fill in great lakes or construct the broadest highways to facilitate warfare; when people escarp whole mountain ranges extending over several days' travel to a height of 400-500 fathoms or dig 200-300 fathom deep moats around the mountains, thereby tapping the earth's interior water-reservoirs so that the mountains begin to sink into the now empty great reservoirs and the water begins to rise so much so that in Asia it rages, like the sea, almost over the highest summits - add to this that, along with the mountains, also many hundred thousand times hundred thousand acres of the healthiest forest land were destroyed, on which occasion countless myriads of earth- and nature-spirits that formerly had been fully occupied with looking after the most beautiful and lush vegetation have suddenly become free and unoccupied -, ask yourself what an uproar the spirits might have started in the atmospheric regions. What storms and what enormous cloud bursts, what masses of hailstones and what an uncountable number of flashes of lightning have thereby been flung from the clouds to the earth

for more than forty days, and what enormous masses of water must have risen over nearly the whole of Asia, and all this for natural reasons! Say, was that again God's wrath and His implacable revenge? [7] Moses described this event, like everything else, in the manner then in usage, that is, in metaphors - in which he, inspired by the Divine Spirit, always let My providence work -, which can only be presented by way of genuine and true correspondences. [8] Therefore, can you call God a God of wrath and revenge, because you and many others have never understood His many great revelations? ,

IV/144 [1] I tell you: Live for but fifty years according to the proper divine order- and you will never again see, hear, taste and endure any calamity! [2] I tell you: All calamities, epidemics, all sorts of disease among humans and animals, bad weather, lean and unproductive years, devastating hailstorms, great, all-destructive floods, gales, great storms, locust-plagues and such like are merely consequences of the wrong actions of men! [3] If men were, as far as possible, living within the given order, they would not have to expect any of these things. The years would pass by like pearls on a string, one as blessed as the next, and the habitable part of the earth would never be afflicted by too much cold or too much heat. However, since the clever and exceedingly shrewd people undertake projects by far exceeding their needs, as for instance, erecting too great edifices and under-taking excessive improvements, leveling whole mountains in order to construct highways, destroying many hundreds of thousands of acres of the finest forest lands, digging too deeply into the mountains for the sake of gaining gold and silver and, lastly, living in continual quarrel and discord with one another, while on the other hand, they are at all times surrounded by a great number of intelligent nature spirits who are responsible for the earth's weather as well as for the purity and wholesomeness of the air, the water and the soil, - is it any wonder if this earth is more and more visited by an infinite number of evils of every kind and type? [4] Miserly and avaricious people provide their barns with locks and bolts and even keep armed guards who watch over their overflowing treasures and possessions, and woe betide him who would approach them without being authorized; truly, he would instantly be sharply dealt with! [5] By this, I do not mean to say that nobody should be allowed to protect his hard-earned property; I am here talking of the highly unnecessary, excessive abundance. Would it not be advisable to build also barns which are open to all the poor and weak, although under the supervision of a wise donor, so that no one might take more than what he needs? If, in this way, avarice and miserliness disappeared from the earth, also - now listen well to what I am saying! - All lean years would disappear from the earth. [6] You ask how this is possible. And I answer: In the most natural way of the world. Anyone in the least familiar with the inner workings of the whole of nature must soon comprehend this. [7] There, in front of us, is still the healing herb and there, a little further to the front, the very harmful poisonous plant. Do not both get their nourishment from the very same water, the very same air, the very same light and its warmth? And yet, this plant is full of healing properties and the other full of deadly poison. [8] Why is that so? Because the medicinal plant, being of a well-ordered inner nature, in keeping with its good qualities influences all its surrounding nature-spirits so much

so that these, in peace and harmony, conform to it within and without and nourish it. Thus, the whole plant becomes wholesome and healing, and in the sunlight during the day its evaporations and the nature-spirits surrounding it up to a good distance, exert a most beneficial influence on humans and animals. [9] With the poisonous plant, whose nature is of a selfish and angry character, the surrounding nature-spirits are seized by that same disposition and thus become perverted. They then, likewise, conform to the plant, nourishing it, and their whole nature then becomes homogeneous with the plant's original nature. Also its surroundings and evaporation, as it were, are poisonous and harmful to man, and the animals, with their sensitive nostrils, keep out of its way." ,

IV/145 [1] (The Lord:) "Even more so, an avaricious and greedy man is an exceedingly large poisonous plant of a far reaching influence. All the nature-spirits surrounding him up to a great distance, his emanation and his whole outer life sphere, will conform to his inner nature. And the corrupted nature-spirits around him will keep perverting into their own evil, avarice and greed the still good nature-spirits joining them. [2] Since these nature-spirits are in constant conflict, not only with man, but also with the animals and plants, the water and the air, they invariably give rise to many battles, frictions and unnecessary movements in the air, the water, the earth, the fire and in the animals. [3] Whoever wants to see a practical example of this let him go to a very good man. All the animals surrounding such a man will be of a much gentler nature. The best example are dogs; within a short time, they fully adopt the nature of their master. [5] Added to this is the fact that, on earth, it costs much less effort for the bad to change what is good into its nature than vice versa. [6] Why does one wrathful man incite thousands of others to wrath, and why not, instead, the thousand good natured men the wrathful one to kindness? [7] All this is because, especially on our earth, in order to educate God's children, the enticement to the bad and evil is - and must be by far stronger than to the good. [9] Behold, one single poisonous plant, thrown into the kettle, is sufficient to convert the healing properties of a thousand medicinal herbs to its own deadly poison. If, however, you add one medicinal herb to the poison of a thousand poisonous plants, its wholesome nature spirits will in no time be changed into the deadly poison of the poisonous plants. [12] I am telling you, and particularly you, friend Stahar, that in this world everything depends on the way man acts and lives, and God's wrath and revenge have nothing to do with it forever. [13] Therefore: Do seize all that is good with all earnest, force and power, and you will not be devoured by evil, which is plentiful. [14] Endeavor to perfect your inner life through actual compliance with My teaching, and the poisons of the world will no longer be able to contaminate you." ,

In Chapter IV/146 the Lord mentions a small medicinal herb growing in the Indian highlands and also on Sinai, whose nature-spirits are intensely active in the right and proper order so much so that - in contrast to the just described general behavior of plants - they can convert any large kettle full of poisonous tea into a most wholesome drink. They achieve this by forcing the more inert spirits of the poisonous plants, which are in the contrary order, into an orderly activity. [11] And

the same thing can be said of the influence of a truly perfected man on his fellowmen as well as on the still free nature-spirits surrounding him up to a great distance. He is like the little healing herb in the large poison kettle, and also like a tiny spark of sunlight in the darkness, whose vibrant activity excites the nature-spirits far and wide so that it becomes light and bright around it. Concluding, the Lord again emphasizes: [13] "Thus, truly, all evil in this world does not come from the wrath of God, but solely from man's way of life, just as the good often is caused by one single perfected human.".,



[Back to contents](#),

,

,

**BENEDIKTINERPATER ELLERHORST - The Seer of Vorarlberg (1922),**

"The mischief will quite suddenly come from Russia. First it will concern Germany, then France, Italy and England. Everywhere tumults and destruction. The Rhine areas are destroyed by airplanes and invading armies." ..... "Three days and three nights long darkness. It begins with a dreadful thunder or earthquake. No fire will burn. One will neither eat nor sleep, but only pray. Only sacred candles will burn. Lightnings will penetrate into the houses. Earthquake and sea quake. One part of the people will call Jesus and Maria, while the other will swear. Sulfur steams and stench will fill the air." ...mass famine and hunger, people will grind bark, in order to make flour; also the grass on the meadows will be used as food. Political revolts, many are locked up and executed. Many escape to the mountains",

Paris will be set on fire and will be destroyed. Marseille will sink into an abyss, which was formed around the city, and will be covered by a storm flood." ..... "A cross appears in the sky. This means the end of the darkness. The earth is lying abandoned like an enormous cemetery. Frightened humans come out of the houses. The dead ones are collected and buried in mass graves. On the roads it is quiet, and in factories no machine operates, because nobody is there." ..... "**The survivors are holy humans.** The earth transforms into a paradise. The Seer hears loud praying, - in German language." ..... "The goods are distributed among the survivors. One will go into the most depopulated areas. The people come down from the mountains, in order to live in the plains, where the work is not so hard. The angels will assist humans with advice and action.",



,

,

**PROPHECY OF AN UNKNOWN MONK (17th Century),**

**"The twentieth century will be a period of terror and misery. In that century everything evil and disagreeable that can be imagined will happen. In many countries the princes will rise up against their father, the citizens against authority, the children against their parents, the pagans against God, entire peoples against the established order. A civil war will break out in which almost all the world will be turned upside down. Financial disasters and ruin of property will cause many tears to fall. Men will be without mind and without piety. Poisoned clouds and rays which can burn more deeply than the equatorial sun, iron armies marching, flying vessels full of terrible bombs and of arrow, fatal flying stars and sulphuric fire destroying great cities. This century will be the most perverse of all because men will raise themselves up and destroy each other mutually."** Source: *"Die Zukunft der Welt"*,



,  
,  
**SEERESS REGINA (Early 20th century) ,**

**A peculiar generation now exists on this Earth, which does not carry an urge for inner growth, but only death for the whole race. And some day, at some future time, people will say: there lived a clan and here and there again -- Germans, Britons, or Franks -- the old, eternal law induced them to dig their own graves. They are digging graves also for their own souls. Britons, Franks, or Germans or whatever the country where they live, they are all united by an old law, which provides that they wither and die. When the sun will again rise over the graves in golden glory, a new generation will arise in the course of time and a new mankind. ,**

**Mankind will be decimated by epidemics, famines, and poison. After the catastrophe they will emerge from their caves and assemble, and only a few will have been left to build the new world. The future is approaching at a quick pace. The world will be destroyed in many quarters and will never be the same as before. ,**



,  
,  
**PROKOP (1887-1965) -- Forest Herdsman (der Waldhirt),**

**Forest Herdsman (der Waldhirt) "It had to come in such a way, because the people believe in nothing. Everyone seems to think that he lives forever and everyone thinks of what he appears to be and still can become. There will be a time, when they all begin to become crazy und think that they can live of prudence and not of work. Those who work will become more and more less and those, who live of the working, become more and more. To rule is thus easier than to work." ,**

**"Once I see the wind bringing fire and all trees burn like matches. Another time I see that downhill everything is decay, no human can be seen and no house, only wall debris. And again and again clouds come, fire-red, and it flashes, but it does not thunder anymore."....."Once everything is dark and down on a road in Zwiesel someone goes round with a burning branch and shouts: "Am I really the last one? Am I really still the only one? "And again the sky becomes yellow like a lemon and so deeply down. No bird sings, I do not find any bull and water anymore. Neither on the mountain or down in the valleys will you find any drop of rain.",**



,

,

**THE GERMAN MONK CALLED "BLACK SPIDER",**

**No doubt he was seeing modern urban gang violence and "white flight" to the countryside... ,**

**"1999: the Resurrection of Cain - The barbarians will invade the cities and the civilized people will go to the forest...." ,**



,

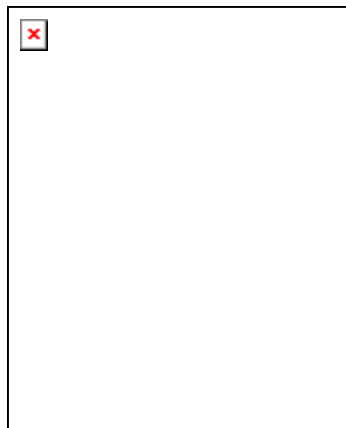
,



**GREEK PROPHECIES,**

,

**PLATO (427-347 BC),**



**Greek philosopher and writer (on Atlantis?) - Politicus: At certain periods the universe has its present circular motion, and at other periods it revolves in the reverse direction. There is at that time great destruction of animals in general, and only a small part of the human race survives. ,**

,

**Compare the recent teachings of Zecharia Sitchin concerning "Niburu" or "Planet X" and how, according to ancient Sumerian record, it revolves around the sun in the direction opposite the rest of the planets. Great worldwide destructions are been caused each time it passes every 3200 years or so. ,**

,

,





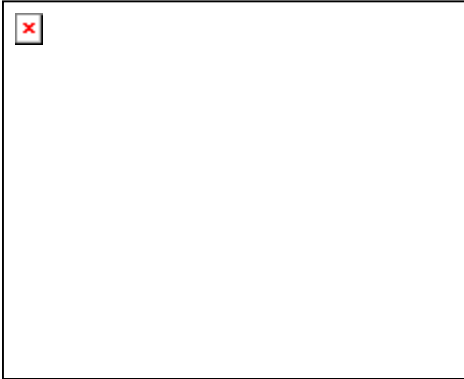
**H**,

,



**HUNGARY PROPHECIES,**

**THE PHONY WAR: NEW YUGOSLAV WAR CAUSES RUSSIA AND BELARUS  
TO ATTACK NATO IN HUNGARY AND FEIGN DEFEAT**



Farmer Eilert (Jasper) (1764-1833) -- ,

**In the evening one will say: Peace, peace. But  
there is no peace, and in the morning the enemies  
already stand before the doors. But it does not  
last long ... From the east this war will break out  
... At first our soldiers will go to the borders,  
soon thereafter returning home calmly. But  
hardly they are at home when the enemy is there  
in such strength it's as if they grew like  
mushrooms out of the ground .. ,**

,

,

**Nostradamus Quatrain 2.90 ,**

**Through life and death the rule in Hungary will change, ,**

**The law will become more bitter than servitude: ,**

**Their great city calls out with pleas and howls, ,**

**Castor and Pollux (US and Russia) are enemies in the field. ,**

**NEW PREDICTION: 5/10/02 -- This conflict, along with the December attack on  
Poland, will be associated with the "confusions in the Balkans" (and probably the  
Baltics as well) written of by so many European prophets. It will be a ruse  
essentially. Russia and Belarus, Big Russia and Little Russia (Castor and Pollux, the  
twins), possibly with the aid of Ukraine, will launch incursions into the former  
Soviet satellites: Poland, Slovakia, Czech Republic, Hungary, Romania, and  
Yugoslavia. ,**

Most of the fighting will take place in Hungary, the focal point of conflict between Nato troops and Russia. Why is not completely clear, but perhaps this is why the prophets call this war one of the "confusions." It will probably be over events in Yugoslavia, possibly the region known as Vojvodina which has many ethnic Hungarians. ,

Then again, both Hungary and Romania are equally aligned in this particular vector, derived from their great war of 1919. So look too to possible troubles between these two nations. ,

The timing of the war will be when Castor and Pollux are high in the northern sky: January through April. The actual vector for such a conflict is April 2003. ,

Castor and Pollux may also stand for Russia and the United States, who will become "enemies in the field." ,

Whatever the "reasons" Moscow will give for its actions, the Russian occupation of Hungary will serve two purposes: one, the re-annexation of Budapest into a new Eastern Bloc, and two, a base of operations from which to pour reinforcements into Yugoslavia -- its only remaining "ally" in the region. ,

US forces have been using Hungary as a staging base for peacekeeping missions in Bosnia and Kosovo and will likely continue to do so. Both US and Russian troops are stationed in eastern Bosnia, Kosovo, and Macedonia as peacekeepers. Should hostilities break out, Russian troops will begin firing on SFOR and KFOR positions while others join up with the Russian regular army pouring into Serbia and Hungary. ,

Russian tanks will roll into Budapest accompanied by helicopter gunships and fighter jets. Moscow will issue a terrifying threat to the Nato alliance: withdraw from Eastern Europe and the Balkans or face Russia's formidable nuclear force. Washington, however, will refuse to stand down, matching Moscow's bluff with threats of its own. ,

Is there evidence of a Serb attack on Hungary in prophecy? Yes -- in Quatrain 10.62: ,

Near from Serbia for to assail Hungary, ,

The envoy of Budapest will come to appeal... ,

However, this will not be the war warned about -- the Russian blitzkrieg of Europe. What this conflict will do is set the stage for one. ,

**For the Russians and Belarusians will "pretend" to lose the war and retreat back to within their own borders. The Nato troops will return to base and many of the troops called up to the front will return home, just as prophesied by Farmer Eilert. ,**

**Then, when the real invasion is launched in August 2003, the West will be completely caught off guard and will be ill-prepared to defend Europe from a three-pronged invasion in Scandinavia, Central Europe, and via the Balkans. ,**

**Base 7 Dates ,**

**There is much base 7 justification in believing that major warfare will come soon to the Balkans and Eastern Europe -- in singular Balkans conflicts and from Russia. Note how close the dates are for the following countries: ,**

**Albania - December 2003-April 2004, October 2006 ,**

**Bosnia - April 2006 ,**

**Bulgaria - October-December 2003, June 2004, December 2004 ,**

**Croatia - May 2002, March-June 2005 ,**

**Czech Republic, Slovakia - May 2003, August 2003 ,**

**Greece - August 2002, December 2002, October 2003, April-June 2004, August 2004 ,**

**Hungary - April 2003, August 2003, June 2004, June 2005, October 2005 ,**

**Macedonia - October 2002 ,**

**Montenegro - October 2003, April 2004 ,**

**Romania - April 2003, August 2003, October-December 2003, June 2004, December 2004 ,**

**Russia - January 2003, June 2003, June 2004, October 2004, August 2005, November 2005 ,**

**Serbia - October-December 2003, April-June 2004, March-June 2005 ,**

**Poland - September 2002, December 2002, June 2005 ,**

**Yugoslavia - October 2004, February 2005, March 2006 ,**

**As we can see, the 2003-2006 period is especially treacherous. Based on this information, I suspect that this "phony war" and the invasion of Europe by Russia will likely occur by no later than 2006 and possibly as early as 2003. We are currently operating on the premise of a 2003 war, but this will be updated annually if needs be. ,**

**The point is still all too obvious -- the time of reckoning is near. ,**

**UPDATE (3/12/03): It is too early to tell what the assassination of Serbian Prime Minister Zoran Djindjic will or will not lead to. It is important to note that Alois Irlmaier foresaw three Balkans (or near Balkans) leaders being murdered before a Russian invasion of the Balkans and the rest Europe: ,**

**The Third Great War comes, when three high-ranking men will be killed. ,**

**While the Bavarians sit at a card game in Wirthaus, the strange soldiers will look into the windows and doors. A totally black column of people will come from the East. Everything goes quite quickly... ,**

**If Zoran Djindjic was the first of the three, what might that portend? According to the Seer of Waldviertel, limited conflicts in Yugoslavia (now Serbia and Montenegro) and Bulgaria, possibly involving Russian forces, would precede World War III. Will Djindjic's assassination trigger one of these? Alois Irlmaier mentions a Middle East war preceding World War III and also the following events: ,**

**The "Great City" of the United States (NYC) will be destroyed by rockets, and the West Coast will be invaded by Asians, but they will be beaten back... ,**

**The Third World War will come, but I cannot predict the year. It will be preceded by signs in the skies, which will be seen by millions of people. War will begin on a rainy night, shortly before harvest time, when the ears are full. War will begin after the assassination of an eminent politician in Czechoslovakia or in Yugoslavia. An invasion from the East will follow... ,**

**The destruction of NYC, prophesied here by Aloios Irlmaier, is also considered by the Seer of Waldviertel as a pre-WW3 event. However, Irlmaier also predicts what can only be considered a war between China/North Korea and the United States happening beforehand as well. How uncomfortably the prophecies, old and new, others and my own, are coming together! ,**

**Source: by Michael McClellan, author of Nostradamus and the Final Age  
<http://www.newprophecy.net/2003part2.htm> ,**



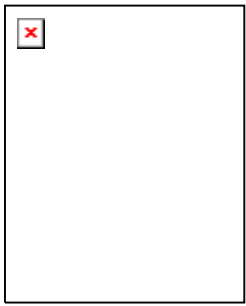
,

,



## **HMONG PROPHECIES ,**

### **THE GREATEST MYSTERY OF ALL,**



**Written by Shongku ,**

**To all the Hmong people and whoever else interested,Written by Shongku ,**

**To all the Hmong people and whoever else interested, ,**

,

,

**The greatest mystery of all is who we really are. In life all of man-kind is in search of this mystery. Whether it's one's self, all man-kind, or simply the universe itself. We could not explain some actions and objects in life, so we say it was created by God. We have not yet learned how to explain completely who we are, so today we may still use that phrase. But as Einstein once said, "Science without religion is lame, and religion without science is blind." I completely agree. But I will not discuss my beliefs here. ,**

**As history has written, man-kind once explained the world as flat, and others rejected Columbus's idea that it was round until they came to realize later he was right. But then we believed God created a plane surface. ,**

**I will no longer discuss my viewpoint on that matter. I want to focus on a closer, smaller picture. The Hmong. Who are we? Where did we come from? Some books have explained, but it is not well detailed nor complete. Today I am proud of the scholars who have found the for so long, hidden history of our people. But as I see, it is not yet complete, and with all hope and belief I know it will be one day to the point as we may say, "as complete as possible." ,**

**Today, I see many of our people hating each other. Many of us have set foot in America, and other free nations. We have learned to adapt into a new environment, living in a new society. Our women disagree with many of our men believing that men hold the only power. I completely support the women, and understand the men. It was not the men who made up such an idea for he has learned it from others. And it was not the so called criminal who truly committed the crime, only the physical**

part of the action. He or she was tempted by others, so as the husband who may have learned to disrespect his wife. ,

We all were born a good person, or shall I say, neutral. When we were kids we all shared the same playground with each other. As time passed, we grew apart and away from each other. We learned to hate the other for his or her action that we did not agree with. We learned to ignore those who are "not well respected." We learned to stay away from those who are different. I believe we are all innocent, so I am here to share with you my viewpoint. ,

We must find our similarities and come back together. We have Hmong who believe in God, who carry the old tradition, and who simply don't care. We again are divided by different beliefs. We must come together again, for we share a common history. In a larger perspective, all of man-kind shares one memory. As in the Bible we are all God's children. It speaks of Satan who was once an angel and was banished as he had a different objective. Please do not move away from me for I want you to stay and read. ,

I am not Christian, I do not believe in the shaman ways, but that must not draw you away from me. For I am Hmong, and that will bring us together. I have no religion, but I do have my beliefs. I believe in humanity. I believe in Hmong. I believe in myself. ,

I am sadden to see some Vangs hating Yangs and so on. In a larger picture, I am sadden to see some caucasians hating asians. From every small picture we make a large picture. From one person among a people, we make a leader. From a chicken wing we make a meal. =) ,

The elders had a prophecy, of a great leader who will rise among the people and give them back their lands, their people, and their freedom. This leader was to be sent from God, and to protect the people. For all Hmong, whether you believe in God or not, do not let that divide us. We share a common goal, it is simply to survive and live a happy easy life. It is to keep saying we are Hmong and proud. Am I wrong? For this answer is not only mine, it belongs to all of us. My ideas, are not only mine. I have gathered many of yours and my own, and put them together. For I know that together we will stand, and apart, we will fall. That is what Abraham Lincoln once said in his own way to Americans. ,

My people, we are drifting apart. We must ask ourselves, do we truly not care? Because the moment one says, "I don't care," he or she may be drifting away from him or herself. Something may go wrong. As if we were to leave the stove unchecked while cooking, then it may cause a fire. ,

Picture this, your friend has slipped over a cliff. You want to save him or her so you throw them a rope. They take the rope and you help pull them back up. If you pull the rope too soon, too hard, it'll snap and you'll lose your friend. If you pull it too

slowly, to softly, he or she may lose his or her grip and fall to the bottom. You must pull them at a balanced pace to save them. ,

I am throwing all my people a rope, many ropes. For I see you have fallen. But there are so many people! I cannot do it alone. Because if it was only me, then I can only save so few. You who reads this must help me and let others be aware of what has happened so we all can pull up the rope together or throw many ropes and make a difference for each person who is lifted back to safety. They are calling for help. My next move in throwing the rope was to shout out to my people, "Help me...help them. Give me a hand, I want to save as many as possible. I want to save them all." We already have heroes saving others. We need more. ,

To the Hmong youth, our great elders once created the prophecy when they have lost hope in themselves and spoke of their wish for a great leader to save them. Please, help me make that wish come true. And let us send them many, many great leaders. Those leaders are you and I! ,

Thankyou for reading my viewpoint... ,

I will repeat myself in a speech one day... ,

With honor and all respect, ,

Shongku ,

Source: [http://www.hmongonline.com/hmongword/essays/greatest\\_mystery.html](http://www.hmongonline.com/hmongword/essays/greatest_mystery.html) ,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

,

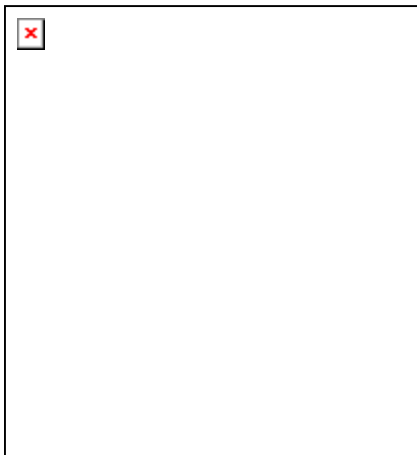
,

I,



## INDIAN/HINDU PROPHECIES ,

**MOHANDAS K. GHANDI - AKA Mahatma or "Great Soul" - (1869-1948),**



To the Indian President - Shortly before he was assassinated:  
"Mankind is approaching hard times, because as soon as the measure of its sins will be full, it will be called to account by the superior power above us. You may call this event as you wish: Judgment day, final settlement, or doomsday. It will come, most likely, very soon. Whoever will survive this settlement will see an entirely new earthly existence manifested. For a long, very long time the world war will be crossed out from the dictionary of mankind, perhaps even for all time. Christmas, the festival of Christianity, will be accepted by all religions as the true festival of Peace. Blessed be, who will live to see this epoch!" ,

**One thing is certain. If the mad race for armaments continues, it is bound to result in a slaughter such as has never occurred in history. If there is a victor left the very victory will be a living death for the nation that emerges victorious. There is no escape from the impending doom save through a bold and unconditional acceptance of the non-violent method with all its glorious implications. ,**

**If there were no greed, there would be no occasion for armaments. The principle of non-violence necessitates complete abstention from exploitation in any form. ,**

**Immediately the spirit of exploitation is gone, armaments will be felt as a positive unbearable burden. Real disarmament cannot come unless the nations of the world cease to exploit one another. ,**

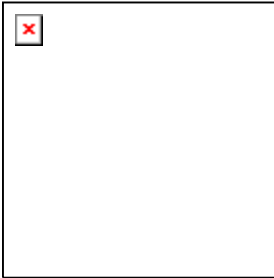


**I would not like to live in this world if it is not to be one world. ,**



,

**KRISHNA (c. 3000 B.C.E.), BAGHAVAD GITA 4:7-8 ,**



**Drought, famine disease and war will sweep the world. People will no longer have any religion to which they can turn fo solace or liberation: the doctrines of materialism will overwhelm their minds and drive them to struggles for their own selfish ends. The lust for power and wealth will prevail over teachings of compassions and truth. Nations will fight nations, and the larger will devour the smaller. ,**

,

,



,

**THE END OF THE THE KALI AGE,**

,

**In Hindu mythology, Brahma is the Supreme Being, and Vishnu is the Avatar who restores the Divine Order. Other incarnations of Vishnu include Krishna and the Buddha.**

**For more information on the Gods of Hinduism, [click here.](#)**

**Kalki, which is the name of Vishnu's last incarnation, will appear on a white horse at the end of the Kali Yuga (the dark age which we are currently in). On Judgement Day, Kalki will destroy the Evil Ones with his sword of righteousness and restore the Balance.**

**This "end of the dark age" is predicted to occur between 1998 and 2001, with a restoration of the Divine Order by 2003.**

**Paritranya Sadhunam Vinashaya Cha Dushkrutham Dharma Samsthapanarthaya Sambhavami Yuge Yuge**

**"To protect Sadhus, destroy evil-doers and re-establish Dharma, I will appear in each age."**

**Sri Krishna thus announced His arrival in each age at the nadir of Dharma (righteousness) with the aim of protecting the virtuous and destroying the evil-doers. In accordance with His promise, He is now believed to be reincarnated as the the lord of Chaturdasha Bhuvanas (14 worlds) as announced by the Divya Maha Kala Jnana written by Jagad Guru Srimad Virat Potaluru Veera Brahmendra Maha Swami, who lived in Kandi Mallayya Palli of modern Andhra Pradesh, India, about 1000 years ago.**

**The Kala Jnana (literally, Knowledge of Time) describes the events which will occur before the arrival of Kali Purusha (Kalki Avatara) Sree Sree Sree Veera Bhoga Vasantaraya Maha Swami by the year Kali 5101 (CE 1999).**

**Sree Veera Brahmndra Swami's Order**

**Sadguru Sree Veera Brahmendra Swami has proclaimed that this Kala Jnana will attain esteem under the name of Saandra Sindhu Veda. He has ordered that those Bhaktas who read this Kala Jnana with Bhakti (devotion) during the months of Magha, Karteeka, Vaishakha, and Shravana, on Friday and Monday, shall acquire Moksha (Liberation). In addition, such people will secure the blessings of Sree Kantha which will result in worldly pleasures and all kinds of wealth, including those which were previously unattainable. ,**

**,  
At the time of His arrival, Krita Yuga Dharma will have been established with the planets of Chandra (Moon), Soorya (Sun), Shukra (Venus), and Guru (Jupiter) having entered the same Rashi (sign). The rule of Sree Veera Dharma starts on Chaitra Shuddha (full moon day) of the month of Chaitra (October 21) during the year Chitra Bhanu (C.E. 2003).**

**He will rule over the Universe for a period of 108 years, and return to His abode, Vaikunta. Preceding that, the world will be full of calamities and situations will be changing every instant.**

**He has said: Yuga Sandhi will be born before Shuddha Astami (eighth day of full moon) of the month of Margasheera (June 7-21). My Bhaktas (devotees) will be looking forward to my Mahima (glory), and my arrival during the month of Karteeka (May 10-25). In the year of Partheeva, all the people will be able to see Sree Veera Bhoga Vasantaraya, and everyone will meditate on the Maha Purusha (Great Spirit). During the year of Virodhi, I will make the Universe truthful, visit Sree Shaila Natha (Mallikarjuna, the Lord of Sree Shaila), and release King Chandragupta from his curse. At that time, all incomplete activities will be completed in an instant. Sree Veera Bhoga Vasantharaya will be crowned during the year of Khara. Kali Yuga started the moment Sree Krishna left his body on Ashweeja Bahula Dashami (10'th day of new moon) of the year Prajotpatti. After**

4999 years of Kali Yuga, Kali Roopa (Kali's form) will be destroyed during the year of Kali. Sree Veera Vasantharaya will appear after an additional three Vikari years of an increase of Vishnu Nama. Sree Veera Vasantharaya will be crowned three years after exotic horses drink the water of Tungabhadra river. By the year Ananda, all the countries will attain peace and happiness.

Preceding this, there will be rain of blood in towns, villages, and forests. Poor quality coins will be used as currencies. The males of goat and ox will sport mammary organs, and will be milked. Blood will flow from the limbs of elephants and horses. In some places, there will be a rain of fire. Kings of all kinds will be destroyed, and my strength will reign supreme. Fire will become cold as butter, and Divya Jyotis (divine lights) will be non-existent. Terrible wars will be fought, and no one will be able to mourn for the dead. People will be unable to rely on each other. Many incurable diseases will be present. A man will have ten women after him, which will result in extreme behaviour in human beings. The mahimas (greatness) of Kala Jnana will then be evident to the people. Kandi Mallayya Palli will become a big city.

All the Grahas (planets) will deviate from their paths. The Panchanga of Vipra Brahmanas will become useless, and Saandra Sindhu Veda will attain prime importance. Non-believers will disappear. An invisible drought will occur. The people will sing and dance with joy that Sree Veera Vasantharaya is coming. There will be terrible rains throughout the world. A Star with three tails will be born in the east, due to which many villages will be reduced to ashes. The word of my glory will spread in the world. Before the year of Ananda, rice will be sold for low price. Then, all the countries will become prosperous.

When Shani (Saturn) enters Meena Rashi (Pisces) in 1995, Mlechchas will be destroyed. When he enters Mesha Rashi (Aries) in 1998, a little peace will be established. When Shani enters Vrishabha Rashi (Taurus) in June 2000, poisonous air will blow from the north-east, and extreme people will go to Yama Loka (abode of death). Shani entering Mithuna Rashi (Gemini) in 2003, will usher in an era of peace. By the year of Ananda-Rakshasa, Kali Dharmas (dark actions) will be destroyed. ,

,  
Source: <http://www.mindspring.com/~what/hindu1.html>,



,

,



ISLAMIC PROPHECIES ,

THE FINAL SIGNS OF QIYAAMAH (ISLAM),



Mohammed Prophet and founder of Islam. It is said that while in a trance, he dictated the message of the Islamic holy book the Qu'ran... The foundation of the Islamic chronological system was established when he was forced to flee Mecca and travel to the city of Medina after pagan factions threatened to assassinate him. ,

,

,

Later, he made Mecca his holy city, destroying pagan images, giving amnesty to his enemies, and dedicating the Kaaba to Allah, the God of Islam. ,

Small Signs of Qiyaamah "Qiyaamah will come... \* When it will be regarded as a shame to act on Quranic injunctions. \* When untrustworthy people will be regarded as trustworthy and the trustworthy will be regarded as untrustworthy. \* When it will be hot in winter (and vice versa). \* When the length of days is stretched, i.e. a journey of a few days is covered in a matter of hours. \* When orators and lecturers lie openly. \* When people dispute over petty issues. \* When women with children come displeased on account of them bearing offspring, and barren women remain happy on account of having no responsibility of offspring. \* When oppression, jealousy, and greed become the order of the day. \* When people blatantly follow their passions and whims. \* When lies prevail over the truth. \* When violence, bloodshed and anarchy become common. \* When immorality overtakes shamelessness and is perpetrated publicly. \* When legislation matters pertaining to Deen is handed over to the worst elements of the "Ummat"(nation), and if people accept them and are satisfied with their findings, then such persons will not smell the fragrance of Jannat. (Paradise) \* When the offspring become a cause of grief and anger (for their parents). \* Music and musical instruments will be found in every home. \* People will indulge in homosexuality. \* There will be an abundance of illegitimate children. \* There will be an abundance of critics, tale-carriers, backbiters and taunters in society. \* People will establish ties with strangers and sever relations with their near and dear ones. \* Hypocrites will be in control of the affairs of the community and evil, immoral people will be at the helm of business establishments. \* The Masjid (mosque) will be decorated, but the hearts of the people will be devoid of guidance. \* The courtyards of Masjids (mosque) will be built beautifully and high mimbars (pulpits) will be erected. \* Gangsters and evil people will prevail. \* Various wines will be consumed excessively.,

,

The Moment of Qiyaamah "So when the appointed time comes and the hour is close at hand for the standing of mankind in front of the Lord of the Worlds (the Trumpet will be blown with a single blowing and the Earth and the Mountains shall be removed from their places and crushed with a single crushing)2. Then the Inevitable will have occurred and the Day of Resurrection will have drawn near and

the Sure Reality will have been justified and the Striking Hour will have struck. (It will be but a single blast and so behold! They will all be brought up before us) and they will (from their graves come quickly to their Lord) 4 hastily, bewildered (barefooted, naked and uncircumcised) whilst saying (Woe be to us! Who has raised us from our places of sleep? (It will be said to them): This is what ar-Rahmaan promised and the Messenger spoke the truth) 5 and (On that day mankind will follow strictly (the voice of) Allah's caller and no crookedness (without going to the right or left) will they show him (Allah's caller) and all voices will be humbled for ar-Rahmaan. Nothing will you hear except the voices of their footsteps) 6. The tongues will have become dry and withered so (That will be the Day when they shall not speak (during some part of it) and neither will they be permitted to put forth any kind of excuse) 7 and their eyes will be cast down and humiliation will overcome them (And all faces will be humbled before the Everliving, the One Who sustains all that exists) 8. And (Some faces on that Day will be white and some faces will be black) 9 then mankind will be gathered into two parties (A party in Paradise and a party in the Blazing Fire) 10. Then as for the people of misery then woe be to them for their evil condition and woe again for the terror of their end position(When they will be brought and made to stand in front of their Lord He will say : Is this (the Resurrection and the Reckoning) not the Truth?)11. There will be no reply for them but (Indeed! Yes our Lord!)12 Indeed they were not of those who responded, but were of those who would swear (that they would not be raised) until the covering was removed and their confusion gone, so their Originator and Creator will say to them (So taste therefore the Torment for that you did not believe) 13, (And on the Day of Resurrection you will see those who lied against Allah, their faces will be black. Is there not in Hell an abode for the arrogant?)14. Those materialistic disbelievers of the Resurrection saying (There is no (other life) but our (present) life of this world and never shall we be resurrected)15 or those who hindered the messengers of Allah and their call (to Allah), who have now arrived at the Hour of Punishment and the Hour of Absolute Justice, the Day when (No soul will be wronged in a single thing and when you shall not be rewarded except for what you used to do)16 Their eyes and hearts and ears had been locked from every ray of light from the Truth so their punishment: (We shall gather them on the Day of resurrection on their faces deaf, dumb and blind, their abode will be Hell)17. So one among them will say (O My Lord! Why have you raised me up blind while I had sight before? (Allah) will say: Like this our signs came to you but you forgot them so this day will you be forgotten likewise) 18. There will the hearts be torn to pieces, with remorse and the eyes will shed tears of blood (The Day when the wrongdoer will bite at his hand and say: Oh would that I had taken a path with the Messenger. Ah woe be to me!)19 and the sinners will say about the reality regarding themselves in the days of this world (Alas for us that we neglected and gave no thought to it, while they will bear their burdens on their backs and evil indeed are the burdens that they will bear. And the Life of this world is nothing but play and amusement. Far better is the home in the Hereafter for those who guard themselves from evil. Will you then not understand?)20 Alas what a day that would be and alas how severe will be its terrors! The saved is indeed he who is saved on that day and the destroyed one is the one whose sin destroys him. Beware of the example of such a

one! So let us return and interrogate our souls, then beat them into obedience, then purify them, then exert ourselves with vigor. But alas! How few and far are those who strive in this era of the heedless.,

,  
**THE MAJOR SIGNS OF THE LAST DAYS** ,

**A. The occurrences before the Major Signs:** ,

**GENOCIDE** ,

**A man from Abu Sufyaan's progeny massacres descendents of Nabi (S.A.W.) and rules over Syria and Egypt. ,**

**WAR** ,

**A major war between Muslims and Christians: Half the Christian army will sign a peace treaty with the Muslim army, while the second half of the Christian army remains the common enemy. ,**

**ISTANBUL CONQUERED BY CHRISTIANS** ,

**The enemy half of the Christian army conquers Constantinople (Istanbul), Turkey. ,**

**ISTANBUL RECONQUERED JOINTLY BY MUSLIM AND CHRISTIANS** ,

**The Muslims and the good half of the Christian army conquer Constantinople together, against the enemy Christians. Thereafter, a Christian will say the victory was due to the cross, and the Muslim will say it was due to Islam. A battle between both sides will ensue, and the Muslim Ruler will be martyred. ,**

**SYRIA CONQUERED BY CHRISTIANS** ,

**The two Christian armies reunite, conquering Syria. ,**

**CHRISTIAN DOMINATION** ,

**Christians dominate the world up to Khaiber (near Madinah), and they will pursue Muslims with 80 flags, with 12,000 men under each flag. ,**

**MUSLIMS AWAIT IMAM MAHDI** ,

**TOTAL ECLIPSE** ,

**A total eclipse of the sun and moon will occur in Ramadhan, prior to Imam Mahdi's emergence. ,**

## **IMAM MAHDI EMERGES ,**

**At age 40, Imam Mahdi appears in Makkah, then flees to Madinah. ,**

## **B. The Major Signs (i.e. events after the emergence of Imam Mahdi) ,**

### **MUSLIM ARMY MARCHES ,**

**The army of Mansoor from Khurasaan will head towards Makkah to aid Imam Mahdi. They will win many battles on the way. No force will be able to stop them. They will carry black flags. ,**

### **SUFYAANI ARMY SWALLOWED BY THE EARTH. ,**

**The Sufyaani army (an Anti-Muslim force) from Syria singles out Imam Mahdi for execution. On the way to Makkah, they get swallowed into the ground. A second Sufyaani army is created with 960,000 men (of 80 nations). ,**

### **CONFRONTATION IN SYRIA ,**

**Imam Mahdi and the Muslim army go to Syria to confront the Christians. The Christians, before the battle, will ask Muslims for the return of their prisoners-of-war. The Muslims will refuse. The battle will begin. One-third of Imam Mahdi's army will flee (their repentance will not be accepted), one-third will be martyred, and one-third will gain victory over the Christians. ,**

### **MUSLIM ARMY UNDER IMAM MAHDI CONQUERS PALESTINE ,**

### **JIHAAD ON INDIA ,**

**A jamaat of Muslims wages Jihaad on India and be successful. ,**

### **SYRIA UNDER MUSLIM RULE ,**

**Imam Mahdi returns to Syria and establishes Muslim rule over the lands he passes. ,**

### **ANIMOSITY RIFE AMONGST THE PEOPLE ,**

**At this time, Muslims will be weak and there will be very few pious people. ,**

**3 RUMORS OF EMERGENCE OF DAJJAL ("Anti-Christ")... 3 YEARS OF DROUGHT ,**

**Before the emergence of Dajjal there will be three years of drought. The first year, the skies will retain 1/3 of its water, the second year 2/3, and all of its water the third year. ,**

**DAJJAL APPEARS ,**

**Dajjal appears. His followers, the Yahudis, will number 70,000 and will wear expensive silk attire and carry double edged swords. ,**

**HADHRAT ISA (A.S.) (JESUS) APPEARS ,**

**Hadhrat Isa (A.S.)descends during the lifetime of Imam Mahdi. ,**

**DAJJAL KILLED AT THE GATE OF HUDD ,**

**Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) kills Dajjal at the Gate of Hudd, near an Israeli airport, in the valley of "Ifiq." The final war between the Yahudi's will ensue, and the Muslims be victorious. ,**

**TOTAL PEACE ,**

**With the death of Dajjal, all wars will end. Jihad will be stopped; peace, harmony, and tranquility will be on earth. The earth will produce abundant crops and fruit. The people will follow Islam. ,**

**HADHRAT ISA RECEIVES REVELATION ,**

**The revelation tells that the Yajooj and Majooj will soon be released and the believers should be taken to Mt. Toor (Sinai). ,**

**YAJOOJ AND MAJOOJ ("Gog and Magog") RELEASED ,**

**The Yajooj and Majooj surge forth in large numbers. They destroy everything in their path in their effort to conquer the world. They will be released in two groups. ,**

**YAJOOJ AND MAJOOJ REACH JERUSALEM ,**

**When they reach Mount Khamrin in Jerusalem, they will proclaim to have conquered the world. Then the will shoot arrows into the sky to conquer the heavens. The arrows will return blood stained. ,**

**HARDHSHIPS ON MOUNT TOOR ,**

**Scarcity of provisions and hardships will afflict the Muslims. Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) and the Muslims will pray for the removal of the calamity. ,**



## **YAJOOJ AND MAJOOJ KILLED BY INFECTIONS ,**

Their prayers were answered and the Yajooj and Majooj develop boil infections, causing them to burst simultaneously as a result. ,

## **EARTH FULL OF STENCH OF CORPSES ,**

Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) and his companions pray again and huge birds are sent to pick up the Yajooj and Majooj corpses and dispose of them in Nahbal (according to Tirmidhi), the ocean or elsewhere. ,

## **PEACE ON EARTH ,**

It will rain for forty days and the earth will be cleansed. Muslims will burn the bows and arrow of Yajooj and Majooj for 7 years. Life will be peaceful while Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) is alive. The earth will be bountiful. Hadhrat ,

Isa will live 19 years after marriage. ,

## **HADHRAT ISA PASSES AWAY AND BURIED NEXT TO MUHAMMED (S.A.W.) ,**

## **OTHER LEADERS FOLLOW AFTER HADHRAT ISA (A.S.) ,**

Jahjaan from Qahtaan, from a tribe in Yemen, will rule as the next Khalifa. Muquad, from a tribe of Banu Tamim will also be a deputy. SOCIETY SLOWLY DECAYS AND KUFR SETS IN ,

## **THE FINAL SIGNS OF QIYAAMAHA: ,**

### **1. THE CAVING IN OF THE GROUND ,**

The ground will cave in: one in the east, one in the west, and one in Hejaz, Saudi Arabia. ,

### **2. THE FORTY DAY SMOKE/FOG ,**

Fog or smoke will cover the skies for forty days. The non-believers will fall unconscious, while Muslims will be ill (develop colds). The skies will then clear up. ,

### **3. THE NIGHT OF THREE NIGHTS ,**

A night three nights long will follow the fog. It will occur in the month of Zil-Hajj after Eidul-Adha, and cause much restlessness among the people. ,

### **4. THE RISING OF THE SUN IN THE WEST ,**

After the night of three nights, the following morning the sun will rise in the west. People's repentance will not be accepted after this incident. ,

#### **5. THE BEAST FROM THE EARTH APPEARS ,**

One day later, the Beast from the earth will miraculously emerge from Mount Safaa in Makkah, causing a split in the ground. The beast will be able to talk to people and mark the faces of people, making the believers' faces glitter, and the non-believers' faces darkened. ,

#### **6. THE BREEZE FROM THE SOUTH ,**

A breeze from the south causes sores in the armpits of Muslims, which they will die of as a result. ,

#### **7. DESTRUCTION OF THE KA'ABA ,**

The Ka'aba will be destroyed by non-Muslim African group. Kufr will be rampant. Haj will be discontinued. The Qur'an will be lifted from the heart of the people, 30 years after the ruler Muquad's death. ,

#### **.8 FINAL SIGN OF QIYAAMAH: FIRE IN YEMEN ,**

The fire will follow people to Syria, after which it will stop. ,

#### **COMMENCEMENT OF QIYAAMAH ,**

Some years after the fire, Qiyaamah begins with the Soor (trumpet) being blown. The year is not known to any person. Qiyaamah will come upon the worst of creation. Source: "Signs of Qiyamah" by Mohammed Ali Ibn Zubair Ali and "MAJOR SIGNS OF QIYAMAT" by Mufti Afzal Hoosen Elias,



,

,

,

**RASULULLAH (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam) ,**

,

**"Count six things before the advent of Qiyamah: -1 My death -2 The conquest of Jerusalem -3 Mass deaths amongst you people, just as when sheep die in large numbers during an epidemic -4 Abundance of wealth to such an extent that if a person were to be given a hundred Dinars he will still not be satisfied -5 General anarchy and bloodshed, that no Arab household will be spared from it -6 Then a life of peace as a result of a peace agreement between you and the Banil Asfaar (Romans) which they will break and attack you with a force consisting of eighty**

flags and under each flag will be an army of twelve thousand men." (Hadith: Sahih Bukhari)." Islam will spread far and wide, across the seas. Horses will cross the land and seas in the cause of Jihaad. Then a time will come wherein a group of people will emerge which recites the Quraan. They will claim, 'We have recited the Quraan and is there anyone who understands the Quran better than us? There is NO ONE more proficient than us in the study of the Quran.' ,



## **FULFILLMENT OF A GRAND PROPHECY,**

**By: Anwar Mahmood Khan ,**

**Los Angeles, CA ,**

The year 1994 commemorates a century of the lunar and solar eclipses that were witnessed during the month of Ramadan on Thursday the 21st March, and Friday the 6th of April 1894 respectively, two heavenly signs which were to mark the advent of the Promised Messiah and the Imam Mahdi, as predicted by the Holy Prophet S.A.W. (an abbreviation for the Arabic 'sallalaho alaihi wassallam', which means 'May peace and blessings be upon him.' of Islam.) The Review of Religions is publishing a series of articles to mark the fulfillment of this prophecy; this article is the fourth in the series. ,

Commentators interpret these verses to be the signs of the last days. They expect that these eclipses will take place at the time of the advent of the Messiah. The phrase 'the sun and moon are brought together' signify the eclipses of both in the same month. As the occurrence of an eclipse is natural phenomenon, to mention eclipses as signs must indicate that they will have a special significance in the advent of the Mahdi of the latter days. It is for him that these celestial signs will be shown. Without this link with the Imam of the age, the eclipses have little significance. The Holy Prophet (SAW) explained these signs further: ,

For our Mahdi, there are two signs which have never appeared before, since the creation of the heaven and earth, namely, the moon will be eclipsed on the first night in Ramadan (on the first of its appointed nights of eclipse), and the sun will be eclipsed on the middle day of Ramadan (middle of the appointed days of eclipse). And these signs have not appeared since the creation of heaven and earth. ,

(Darqutni Vol. 1, Part 2, p 65) ,

A closer look at the words of this prophecy reveal the following facts: ,

i) An advent of a person with the title 'Mahdi' is predicted. ii) It is implicit in the statement that the ,

'Mahdi' will be among the followers of the Holy Prophet Muhammad, as denoted by the words 'Our Mahdi'. iii) To establish the authenticity of this claimant, Allah will bestow the Mahdi with two heavenly signs. iv) These signs have never been shown for any claimant since the beginning of time. v) These signs are: The eclipse of the moon to take place on the first of its appointed nights according to the laws of nature. The eclipse of the sun to take place on the middle of its appointed days according to the laws of nature. Both of these eclipses will occur in the month of Ramadan, the holy month of fasting for Muslims.,



,  
,  
,  
IMAM MAHDI (Descendent of Prophet Muhammad PEACE BE UNTO HIM) ,

,  
by Mufti A.H. Elias and Mohammad Ali ibn Zubair Ali ,

**Who Is Imam Mahdi? ,**

**Note:** Please do not confuse Imam Mahdi with Hadhrat Isa (Jesus) Alayhis Salaam. They are two different persons, and both will come during the last days. According to Hadeeth, Imam Mahdi will appear first, and Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) will appear during Imam Mahdi's lifetime. Furthermore, only Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) will be able to kill Dajjal (the "anti-Christ"). The term "MAHDI" is a title meaning "The Guided one". ,

Hadhrat Abdullah bin Mas'ood (R.A.) says that Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam) said, "This world will not come to an end until one person from my progeny does not rule over the Arabs, and his name will be the same as my name." (Tirmidhi) ,

Hadhrat Ali (R.A.) narrates that Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam) said, "Even if only a day remains for Qiyamah to come, yet Allah will surely send a man from my family who will fill this world with such justice and fairness, just as it initially was filled with oppression." (Abu Dawood) ,

**His Features ,**

Hadhrat Abu Saeed Khudri (R.A.) relates that Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam) said, "Al Mahdi will be from my progeny. His forehead will be broad and his nose will be high. He will fill the world with justice and fairness at a time when the world will be filled with oppression. He will rule for seven years." ,

**Other ahadeeth inform us that: ,**

**\* He will be tall \* He will be fair complexioned \* His facial features will be similar to those of Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam) \* His character will be exactly like that of Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam) \* His father's name will be Abdullah \* His mother's name will be Aamina \* He will speak with a slight stutter and occasionally this stutter will frustrate him causing him to hit his hand upon his thigh. \* His age at the time of his emergence will be forty years \* He will receive Knowledge from Allah. ,**

**His Emergence and Rule ,**

**Hadhrat Umme Salmah (R.A.) narrates that Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam) said, " After the death of a Ruler there will be some dispute between the people. At that time a citizen of Madina will flee (from Madinah) and go to Makkah. While in Makkah, certain people will approach him between Hajrul Aswad and Maqaame Ibraheem, and forcefully pledge their allegiance to him. ,**

**Thereafter a huge army will proceed from Syria to attack him but when they will be at Baida, which is between Makkah and Madina, they will be swallowed into the ground. ,**

**On seeing this, the Abdaals of Shaam as well as large numbers of people from Iraq will come to him and pledge their allegiance to him. Then a person from the Quraish, whose uncle will be from the Bani Kalb tribe will send an army to attack him, only to be overpowered, by the will of Allah. This (defeated) army will be that of the Bani Kalb. Unfortunate indeed is he who does not receive a share from the booty of the Kalb. This person (Imam Mahdi) will distribute the spoils of war after the battle. He will lead the people according to the Sunnat and during his reign Islam will spread throughout the world. He will remain till seven years (since his emergence). He will pass away and the Muslims will perform his Janazah salaah." (Abu Dawood) ,**

**According to a Hadeeth, Sayyidena Eesa (A.S.) will lead the Janaazah of Imam Mahdi (A.S.). ,**

**While the people will be pledging their allegiance to Imaam Mahdi, a voice from the unseen will call out: ,**

**"This is the representative of Allah, The Mahdi, listen to him and obey him" ,**

**, This announcement which will be heard by all those present will establish his authenticity. Another sign which will indicate the authenticity of Imaam Mahdi will be that in the Ramadhaan prior to his emergence an eclipse of the sun and moon will occur. ,**

**Hadhrat Abu Umamah (R.A.) says that Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam) said: "There will be four peace agreements between you and the Romans. The fourth agreement will be mediated through a person who will be from the progeny of Hadhrat Haroon (A.S.) and will be upheld for seven years." ,**

**The people asked: "O Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam), who will be the Imaam of the people at the time?" ,**

**Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam) said: "He will be from my progeny and will be forty years of age. His face will shine like a star and he will have a black spot on his left cheek. He will don two "Qutwaani" cloaks and will appear exactly as a person from the Bani Israeel..." (Tabrani) ,**

**According to hadith narrated by Abu Saeed Khudri (R.A.) Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam) said: "... (regarding the rule of Imaam Mahdi) the skies will rain down in abundance and the earth will yield forth its crop in abundance, and those alive will desire that those who have already passed away should have been alive to enjoy this prosperity..." ,**

**Hadhrat Buraidah (R.A.) says that Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam) said: "There will be many armies after me. You must join that army which will come from Khurasaan." (Ibn Adi) ,**

**Abu Hurairah (R.A.) says that Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam) said: "(Armies carrying) black flags will come from Khurasaan. No power will be able to stop them and they will finally reach Eela (Baitul Maqdas) where they will erect their flags." ,**

**from: "Signs of Qiyamah" by Mohammed Ali Ibn Zubair Ali ,**



,  
**JESUS (ISA) A.S. IN ISLAM, AND HIS SECOND COMING,**

**by Mufti A.H. Elias ,**

**I. Jesus (A.S.) In Islam ,**

**Muslims do believe that Isa (A.S.) was sent down as a Prophet of Allah (God), but he (Jesus) is not God or Lord, nor the son of God. Muslims do not believe that Isa (A.S.), also known as Jesus by Christians and others, is dead or was ever crucified. We believe that he was raised to heaven and is there, and will descend at the appointed time, end all wars, and bring peace to the world. Like Jesus (A.S.), Muhammad (Peace be upon him) is also a Prophet and Messenger. Muhammed**

**(P.B.U.H.) is the last Prophet, though, and there is none after him. Hence, Islam is the last religion, complete, with the Holy Qur'an as the unchanged and perfect word of God for over 1400 years, as God promised to preserve it till the last day for all of humankind, unlike sacred texts of other religions which have multiple versions and are "revised" periodically. God, or Allah in Arabic, is Divine and Supreme Being and Creator. ,**

**,  
What the Holy Qur'an says about Jesus: ,**

**They slew him not, nor did they crucify him but it was made dubious to them. (Holy Qur'an, Surah Nisaa, Verse 157) ,**

**Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) himself told of the coming of Prophet Muhammad (Peace be upon him). In the Bible, Jesus (A.S.) says, If you love me, Keep my commandments. And I will pray to the Father and He shall give you another comforter that he may abide with you forever. (Bible, John 14-15/16) ,**

**But when the comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the spirit of Truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me, and he also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning. (Bible, John 15-26/27) ,**

**I have yet many things to say unto you, but you cannot bear them now. How be it when he, the spirit of Truth will come, he will guide you into all truth, for he shall speak not of himself, but whatsoever he shall hear, that he shall speak, and he will show you things to come. He shall glorify me, for he shall receive of mine, and he shall show it unto you. (Bible, John 16-12/14) ,**

**Ulema (learned scholars in Islam) have said that the person who is described by Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) to come after him - in the above verse - does not comply with any other person but Prophet Muhammad (Peace be upon him). ,**

**In this case, the "comforter" he mentions is none other than Prophet Muhammad (Peace be upon him) and his laws and way of life (Shariah) and Book (Holy Qur'an) are those that Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) asks his followers to abide by. ,**

**The "person" whom Jesus (A.S.) prophesied will come after him, is called Pargaleeta in the Bible . This word was deleted by interpreters and translators and changed at times to "Spirit of Truth" and at other times, to "comforter" and sometimes "Holy Spirit." The original Greek and its meaning is "one whom people praise exceedingly." The sense of the word, then, is applicable to the word Muhammad in Arabic, since Muhammad means "the praised one." ,**

**Jesus (A.S.) also says in the Bible, ... and a little while and you shall not see me; and again a little while, you shall see me because I go to the Father.(Bible, John 16:16) ,**

**... and the Holy Qur'an says, And surely they slew him not. But Allah (God) raised him unto Himself. (Holy Qur'an, Surah Nisaa, Verse 157-158) ,**

**As such, Muslims believe that Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) was raised to heaven. According to Hadith, he is on the second heaven. Rasulullah (Sallallaahu Alayhi Wasallam=Peace be upon him) mentioned, "During the Meraj (Ascension), I met Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) on the second heaven. I found him of medium stature, reddish white. His body was so clean and clear, that it appeared as though he had just performed ghusal (ablution, cleansing of the entire body) and come." In another Hadith, Rasulullah (Sallallaahu Alayhi Wasallam) mentioned to the Jews that, " Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) is not dead, he will most surely return to you before Qiyamat (the Day of Judgement)." ,**

**May Allah Guide all people to the Truth. Aameen. ,**

## **II. Hadhrat Isa's (A.S.) Descension The Physical Features of Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) ,**

**He will resemble the famous Sahabi (A.S.) Hadhrat Urwa bin Masoodi (R.A.). He will be of average height and red and white in colour. His hair spread to the shoulders, straight, neat and shining as after a bath. On bending his head, it will seem as if pearls are falling. He will have an armour on his body. He will be wearing two pieces of cloth light yellow in color. ,**

### **His Descension ,**

**He will descend on a Jamaat (group) that will be righteous at the time and comprising of 800 men and 400 women. The people will be preparing for war at the time against Dajjal (the anti-Christ). It will be time for Fajr prayers, and Imam Mahdi will be the Amir (leader). From the darkness of the dawn, a sound will suddenly be heard that "one who listens to your pleas has come" -- the righteous people will look everywhere and their eyes will fall on Isa (A.S.). Briefly, at the time of Fajr, Isa (A.S.) will descend. When descending, Isa (A.S.)'s hands will be on the shoulders of two angels (according to another source (Kab Abrar), a cloud will carry him). On their insistence Hadhrat Isa will introduce himself. He will inquire about their enthusiasm and thoughts on Jihad against Dajjal. Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) will descend on the eastern side near the Minaret in Damascus (or in Baitul-Muqaddus by Imam Mahdi). At the time Imam Mahdi will have proceeded forward to lead the Fajr Salaat. The Iqamat of the Salaat would have been said (already recited) and Imam Mahdi will call Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) for Imammat (to lead the prayer), but he (Hadhrat Isa (A.S.)) will instead tell Imam Mahdi to lead the prayer since the Iqamat of that Salaat has already been said for him. Thus Imam Mahdi will lead the prayer, and Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) will follow him. After the ruku, he will make this statement: "Allah has killed Dajjal and the Muslims have appeared." ,**

### **The Killing of Dajjal (anti-Christ) and the Victory of the Muslims ,**



After the completion of Fajr Salaat (congregational dawn prayers), Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) will open the door behind him where Dajjal accompanied by 70,000 Yahudis (Jews) will be. He will indicate with his hand to move away between him (Hadhrat Isa (A.S.)) and Dajjal. Dajjal will then see Hadhrat Isa (A.S.). At that time every Kafir on whom the breath of Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) will reach, will die. His breath will reach up to the distance of his eyesight. The Muslims will then come down from the mountains and break loose on the army of Dajjal. There will be war, Dajjal will retreat, and Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) will pursue Dajjal. Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) will have two flexible swords and one shield with him and with these he will kill Dajjal at the Gate of Hudd. He will show the Muslims the blood of Dajjal which will get on his shield. Eventually the Yahudis will be selected and killed. The swine will be killed and the cross broken. People will revert to Islam. Wars will end, and people will return to their respective countries. One Jamaat (group) of Muslims will remain in his service and companionship. ,

Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) will go to Fajr Rawha and perform Haj or Umrah (or both) from there. He will also go to the grave of Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam) and present his greetings and Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam) will reply. People will live comfortable lives. The wall of Yajooj and Majooj (Gog and Magog) will then break. ,

### **III. The Blessings of Hadhrat Isa (Jesus) (A.S.) ,**

- 1. Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) will descend and stay on earth. ,**
- 2. His descension will be in the last era of the Ummat. ,**
- 3. He will be a just ruler and a fair judge. ,**
- 4. His ummat will be the Khalifa (deputies) of Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam). ,**
- 5. He will act himself and instruct others on the Qur'an and Hadith (Shariat/Tradition of Islam). ,**
- 6. He will lead people in Salaat (Prayer). ,**
- 7. He will stay on earth for a period of 40 years after descending. The will be the best era of the Ummat after the first era of Islam. ,**
- 8. Allah will protect his companions from Jahannam. ,**
- 9. Those who will save the Deen of Islam by associating themselves with Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) will be amongst the most loved by Allah Ta'ala. ,**

- 10. During this period all other religions and mazhabs besides Islam will perish, hence there will be no kuffaars (non-believers) in the world. ,**
- 11. Jihad will be stopped. ,**
- 12.. No Khiraaaj will be taken. ,**
- 13 Nor Jizya (protection tax) money from the kafirs (non-believers) ,**
- 14. Wealth and property will be in surplus to such an extent that there will be no one to accept the wealth of the other (everyone will be independent). ,**
- 15. Receiving Zakaat (Alms-giving, Charity to poor) and Saadaqa will be discarded (as there will be no poor to receive them!). ,**
- 16. The people will love the sajda (prostration to God) more than the world and what it consists of. ,**
- 17. All types of Deeni (religious) and worldly blessings will descend on earth (many halaal (lawful) things will be created). ,**
- 18. There will be peace, harmony and tranquility during the time of Hadhrat Isa (A.S.)'s stay in the world. ,**
- 19. There will be no animosity for a period of seven years, even between two persons. ,**
- 20. All hearts will be free from miserliness, envy, hatred, malice and jealousy. ,**
- 21. For a period of forty years no one will fall ill or die. ,**
- 22. Venom will be taken out of all venomous animals. ,**
- 23. Snakes and scorpions will not harm anyone to the extent that if a child put his hand in its mouth, he will not be harmed. ,**
- 24. Will animals will not harm anyone. ,**
- 25. If a man will pass a lion, he will not be troubled or harmed, or even if any girl will open its mouth to test if it will do anything. ,**
- 26. The camels will graze among lions, cheetahs with cattle and the jackals with goats. ,**
- 27. The fertility of the land will increase to such an extent that even if a seed is planted in a hard rock, it will sprout. ,**

**28. A pomegranate will be so huge that a jamaat will be able to eat it and the people will use its peel as shade. ,**

**29. There will be so much barakaat (blessing) in milk that a camel will suffice for a huge jamaat, a cow for a tribe and a goat for a family. ,**

**30. In short, life will be most pleasant after the descension of Jesus (A.S.). ,**

**His Marriage, Death and Deputies ,**

**After his descension on earth, Hadhrat Isa (A.S.) will marry. He will have children, and he will remain on earth 19 years after marriage. He will pass away and Muslims will perform his Janaza Salaat and bury him net to Rasulullah (Sallallahu Alayhi Wasallam). (Tirmidhi) ,**

Source: Hadhrat Esa (Alaihis Salaam): The Truth Revealed and Major Signs of Qiyamat by Mufti Afzal Hoosein Elias (May Allah reward him for his work in producing these kitaabs, aameen.) from the original (with references): "Aalalaat-e-Qiyyamat aur Nuzul-e-Eesa." ,



,



**ISRAELI/HEBREW PROPHECIES ,**

**WORD IS MADE FLESH AS GOD REVEALS HIMSELF... AS A FISH ,**

**Edward Helmore New York ,**

**Sunday March 16, 2003 ,**

**The Observer**



**An obscure Jewish sect in New York has been gripped in awe by what it believes to be a mystical visitation by a 20lb carp that was heard shouting in Hebrew, in what many Jews worldwide are hailing as a modern miracle. ,**

,

,

**Many of the 7,000-member Skver sect of Hasidim in New Square, 30 miles north of Manhattan, believe God has revealed himself in fish form. ,**

**According to two fish-cutters at the New Square Fish Market, the carp was about to be slaughtered and made into gefilte fish for Sabbath dinner when it suddenly began shouting apocalyptic warnings in Hebrew. ,**

**Many believe the carp was channeling the troubled soul of a revered community elder who recently died; others say it was God. The only witnesses to the mystical show were Zalmen Rosen, a 57-year-old Hasid with 11 children, and his co-worker, Luis Niveló. They say that on 28 January at 4pm they were about to club the carp on the head when it began yelling. ,**

**Niveló, a Gentile who does not understand Hebrew, was so shocked at the sight of a fish talking in any language that he fell over. He ran into the front of the store screaming: 'It's the Devil! The Devil is here!' Then the shop owner heard it shouting warnings and commands too. ,**

**'It said "Tzaruch shemirah" and "Hasof bah,"' he told the New York Times, 'which essentially means that everyone needs to account for themselves because the end is near.' ,**

**The animated carp commanded Rosen to pray and study the Torah. Rosen tried to kill the fish but injured himself. It was finally butchered by Niveló and sold. ,**

**However, word spread far and wide and Niveló complains he has been plagued by phone calls from as far away as London and Israel. The story has since been amplified by repetition and some now believe the fish's outburst was a warning about the dangers of the impending war in Iraq. ,**

**Some say they fear the born-again President Bush believes he is preparing the world for the Second Coming of Christ, and war in Iraq is just the opening salvo in the battle of Armageddon. ,**

**Local resident Abraham Spitz said: 'Two men do not dream the same dream. It is very rare that God reminds people he exists in this modern world. But when he does, you cannot ignore it.' ,**

**Others in New Square discount the apocalyptic reading altogether and suggest the notion of a talking fish is as fictional as Tony Soprano's talking-fish dream in an episode of The Sopranos . ,**

**Stand-up comedians have already incorporated the carp into their comedy routines at weddings. One gefilte company has considered changing it's slogan to: 'Our fish speaks for itself.' ,**

**Still, the shouting carp corresponds with the belief of some Hasidic sects that righteous people can be reincarnated as fish. They say that Niveló may have been selected because he is not Jewish, but a weary Niveló told the New York Times : 'I**

wish I never said anything about it. I'm getting so many calls every day, I've stopped answering. Israel, London, Miami, Brooklyn. They all want to hear about the talking fish.' ,

A devout Christian, he still thinks the carp was the Devil. 'I don't believe any of this Jewish stuff. But I heard that fish talk.' ,

He's grown tired of the whole thing. 'It's just a big headache for me,' he added. 'I pull my phone out of the wall at night. I don't sleep and I've lost weight.' ,



,

,

,

ESTHER OF SIDON (86 AD),

## The Essenes



Esther of Sidon was an Essene who chronicled the life of Jesus (whom she never knew) after interviewing many of his disciples. She was martyred in Athens in 86 AD. Her writings were collected by Emperor Vespasian, and were preserved in the Vatican archives. They emerged in 1997. Esther recorded the "Ten Final Messages of the Savior" which he allegedly gave as promises while he was in the Garden of Gethsemane. These promises are to be fulfilled in the Latter Days. The Ten Great Promises of Jesus are said to be: ,

,

an herbal panacea, (2) the Rapture, (3) a last chance to repent on Judgment Day, (4) signs in the sky will warn of the Second Coming, (5) angelic guidance for humanity, (6) eternal life, (7) the gospel of Christ will be spread throughout the universe, (8) the Second Coming, (9) Heaven will be located in space by astronomers, (10) a divinely inspired system of space travel will be discovered Esther also is attributed with numerous predictions about modern medicine, world finance and human welfare, war and peace, extreme weather conditions before and during the Apocalypse, the reigns of Satan and of Christ. Esther states: "All that the Lord promised will come to pass in the end times, when men will count on their fingers and marvel that 2,000 years have passed since his death. In those days the gates of Heaven will be opened wide for the angels to carry within the righteous hosts of the Rapture.",

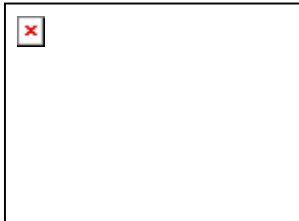


,

,

,

## **BIRTH OF THE RED HEIFER,**



In these days of difficulty for the Land of Israel, there is encouraging news... ,

**It can now be revealed that less than one month ago, a red heifer was born in Israel. ,**

,

,

**After the heifer's owner contacted the Temple Institute, on Friday, April 5th, 2001, Rabbi Menachem Makover and Rabbi Chaim Richman traveled to the farm where the heifer is located, to inspect and validate her status. ,**

**The rabbis found her to be kosher and were satisfied that this heifer could indeed be a candidate to be used in the process of purification described in the book of Numbers, chapter 19. This is a prerequisite for the rebuilding of the Holy Temple ,**

**Tradition records that a red heifer in our generation is a herald of the Messianic era. It is certainly an important development towards the rebuilding of the Holy Temple. Our sages taught that Israel's redemption can be compared to the dawn. "In the beginning, it progresses very slowly...but as it continues, it grows brighter and brighter." ,**

,  
Source: April 9, 2002 - Temple Institute <http://www.templeinstitute.org/current-events/RedHeifer/index.html> ,

**1997 - KFAR HISIDIM, ISRAEL - AP ,**

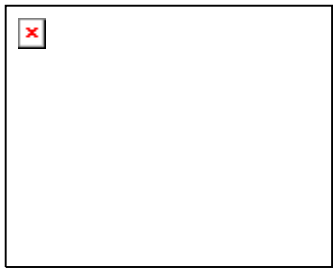
**In the Middle East the birth of a red cow denotes end times. Two such cows have been born. One in the US and one in the Middle East. ,**

**Watched over by an armed guard in a skullcap and visited by rabbis and other seekers of meaning, a rust-colored 10-month old heifer in Israel is hailed as a sign of the coming of the Messiah and decried as a walking bomb. ,**

**Of a variety believed extinct for centuries, the red heifer is seen by some as the missing link needed for religious Jews to rebuild their ancient Temple in Jerusalem. Sacrificing the animal in its third year and using its ashes in a purification rite would allow Jews to return 2000 years later to the Temple site, a spot holy to both Jews and Muslims. ,**

,

Sacred cow?



**Rabbi Shmaria Shore strokes the nose of 10 month-old Melody, which some see as a harbinger of the Messiah. She is believed to be the first red heifer born in Israel in at least 2,000 years. ,**

,

## **COW: RELIGIOUS JEWS VIEW HEIFER AS A BIBLICAL PORTENT,**

**With tensions already high between Israel and the Palestinians, many fear that the calf's arrival could create an explosive situation. ,**

**That cow represents the risk of a massive religious war," said Avraham Poraz, a member of the parliament from the leftist Meretz Party. "If the fanatics get a hold of it and try to take over the Temple Mount, God knows what will happen. It only takes a few crazies to endanger all our lives." ,**

**Ten-month old Melody seems happy just lying around in the shade. But the debate over her theological import is one of the more bizarre signs of the growing rupture between religious and secular Israelis. ,**

**"The red heifer is one of the most important signs that we are living in a special time," says Gershon Solomon, head of a group dedicated to rebuilding the ancient Jewish Temple, destroyed by the Romans in 70 A.D. ,**

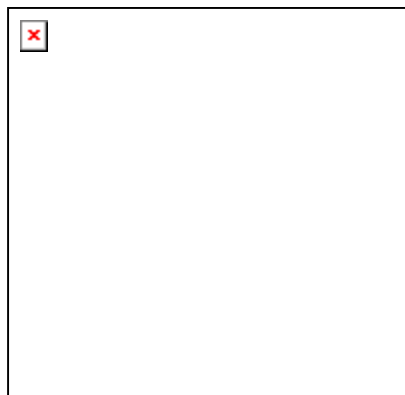
**Asked whether his group advocated that, Solomon would say only that he believed the Dome of the Rock and al-Aksa Mosque could be dismantled and moved to Mecca -- a move that could hurt if not destroy prospects for regional peace. Even**

though mainstream religious groups have not rallied around the cow, some secular Israelis see her as a threat. "The potential harm from this heifer is far greater than the destructive properties of a terrorist bomb," the liberal Haaretz newspaper wrote recently, recommending that Melody be shot. ,

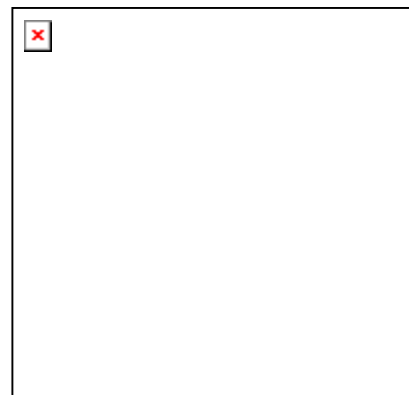
Menachem Friedman, an expert on religious affairs at Bar-Ilan University, said Melody's birth created "a very delicate situation." "We don't know how radical groups . . . will use it," he told the Associate Press. "People are looking for those signs, and talking seriously about it." ,



### ANCIENT WRITINGS OF TORAH SAGES PREDICTED CHANGE IN CONSTELLATION KIMAH (THE PLEIADIES, OR THE “SEVEN CANDLESTICKS” MENTIONED IN THE BOOK OF REVELATIONS),



If the sages of Torah are correct and Y'shua the Nazarene's predictions come to pass, the world will shortly see a dramatic sign in the Heavens above.



Two stars in the Constellation known as Kimah (a.k.a. Pleiades, the Seven Sisters and the head of the bull, Taurus) are to be moved from their place and form a Cocav David in the early pre-dawn sky. ,

Exactly when this world-changing phenomenon would occur -- (maybe it has occurred already and the light of these stars in a different position has not yet reached us) -- is not certain, although we do have some clues if we go by the historic events that caused these two stars to earlier be removed from their place. ,

These references are found in more than a dozen places in the Jerusalem Talmud, 10 places in the Babylonian Talmud, 16 places in Rashi's commentary to the Babylonian Talmud and 16 places in the Tosefta to the Babylonian Talmud. We also



**find a cryptic reference to the Constellation Kimah as the "sign of the coming of the Son of Man," in the New Testament Gospel of Matthew. ,**

**What interests us about this constellation and this "sign," is its purpose. Especially:**

**,**

**Why was the constellation most directly related to the House of Joseph singled out? ,**

**If and when this sign occurs, will it be of such magnitude to persuade the Orthodox and Torah observant of the House of Judah to welcome the descendants of the non-Jewish Assimilated Northern Kingdom led by the House of Joseph, to return to their historic possessions? ,**

**The answer to both of these questions may lie in the ancient writings about Kimah and the clarification of those writings by the Prophet (to Judah) and Messiah (to the Assimilation), Y'shua. Since Y'shua singled out this sign to an audience of JUDAH, as pertaining to him personally, JUDAH is within its rights to claim that only if and when the sign is fulfilled, is his office validated and applicable to JUDAH. On the other hand, since the more than 3,600 Greek manuscripts from which the New Testament was compiled have been found to be filled with errors rooted in theological presuppositions of the editors and translators, surely even the Christian world needs to see this sign come to pass to validate its faith. And for Orthodox "Joes," such an extra-biblical sign (alluded to in the writings of Torah sages), validates the core message of Y'shua and its continuity with Torah and Tanach as the promised "shaliah" to the Lost (Assimilated) Sheep of the House of Israel. ,**  
Source: <http://torahvoice.org/pleiades.htm>,



**,**

**,**

**,**

**,**

**,**

**,**

**,**

**,**

**,**

,

,

,

,

**J**,

,

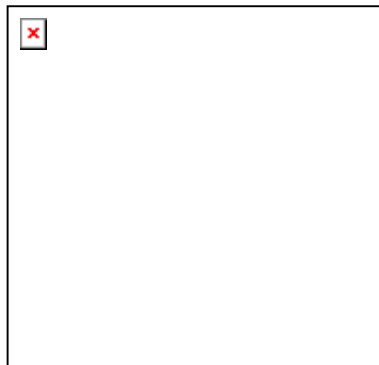
,



## **JAPANESE PROPHECIES,**

,

Nichiren (1222-82)



### **PROPHECY OF THE ULTIMATE SPIRITUAL UNIFICATION OF JAPAN ,**

**When, at a certain future time, the union of the state law and the Buddhist Truth shall be established, and the harmony between the two completed, both sovereign and subjects will faithfully adhere to the Great Mysteries. Then the golden age, such as were the ages under the reign of the sage kings of old, will be realized in these days of degeneration and corruption, in the time of the Latter Law. ,**

,

**Then the establishment of the Holy See will be completed, by imperial grant and the edict of the Dictator, at a spot comparable in its excellence with the Paradise of Vulture Peak. We have only to wait for the coming of the time. Then the moral law (kaiho) will be achieved in the actual life of mankind. The Holy See will be the seat where all men of the three countries [India, China and Japan] and the whole jambudvipa [world] will be initiated into the mysteries of confession and expiation; and even the great deities, Brahma and Indra, will come down into the sanctuary and participate in the initiation. ,**

,

Source: *Sources of Japanese Tradition*, Columbia University Press, 1958] ,



,

,

,

,

,

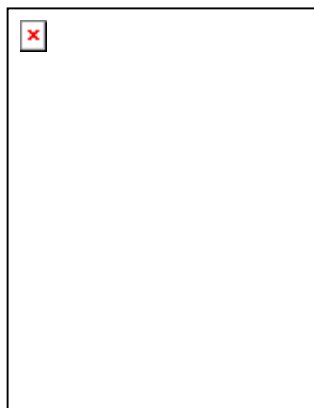
**K**,

,

,

 **KIKUYU PROPHECY ,**

**THE PROPHESED COMING OF THE GREAT IRON SNAKE ,**



Although the Kikuyu were highly suspicious of any stranger, "they were impressed by thesered men, as they called them, from British lands. One of their ancient prophets foretold the advent of red men, who would bring them a great iron snake." To their way of thinking, the iron locomotive, pulling a string of cars up the long hills through Kikuyu territory, represented something too similar to fulfillment of , the prophecy to be ignored. ,

,

,

Source: HUGHES, Roger D. , Major, U.S. Marine Corps, Emergency in Kenya: Kikuyu and the Mau Mau Insurrection, Marine Corps Command and Staff College, 2 April 1984

,

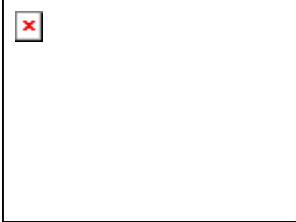
,

,



## KOREAN PROPHECIES,

### , AN OLD ZEN MASTER'S PROPHECY,



More than a decade ago, there was an one hundred years old Zen master, whose explanation of the Suramgama Sutra was the best in Korea. His books explaining this Sutra are still kept in a certain temple, not available to the public. Although he was so good at explaining the Suramgama Sutra, he still did not know the proper practicing method as stated in that Sutra. ,

,

,

Before he passed away, he once made the prophecy, "A decade from now a long haired female Master from China will come here. (Now we know why Master wears her hair long.) She teaches the true Quan Yin Method. By practicing that method one can truly attain enlightenment. In the future, there will be more female than male enlightened people, and the whole world will use one language. (The language is the inner sound.)" Since he did not have the affinity to stay behind and learn from Her in person, he instructed his disciples to be initiated by Her and practice that method. He also foretold that after he passed away, he would return to practice spiritually.

This New Year's Eve, one of his monastic disciples went to Formosa seeking initiation from the Supreme Master Ching Hai and to attend the three-day retreat. She learned the proper way to practice as stated in the Suramgama Sutra, and verified the old Zen master's prophecy to be true.,



L

,

,



LAOTIAN PROPHECIES,

,

PROPHECY OF THE STONE CAT OF THE DESERT,



A prophecy in 1956 by a Laotian master: "The stone cat of the desert shall reveal its standing legs, and lost knowledge and wisdom shall com forth from them. The first to unlock the ancient doors shall be three men, each from a nation of love and peace, and each of a different race." This sounds like the KAY-SEE prophecy that Atlantean records will be found near the Sphinx. Source: These Came Back', Richard Webb

,

,



,

,

,

**M**



**MAASAI PROPHECIES,**

,

**A RETURN TO THE OLD SPLENDOR DAYS**



**An ancient Maasai prophecy -- which forecasted the arrival of the foreigners -- also foresaw a future that would bring back the old splendor days. ,**

,



**MONGOLIAN PROPHECIES,**



## **HOW MUCH LONGER TO GO?**

**There is an important Mongolian prophesy, dating from an extraordinary event in the last century**

### **How Much Longer to Go?**

**"the enemies of the Divine Spirit, and of the Divine Spirit in Man, will come." ,**

Some recent events near at home may have induced a few folk here and there to ponder deeply upon the "whys and wherefores" of it all, but that will have little effect since, as Gurdjieff taught us, most of mankind is fast asleep. ,

Several times in recent years however, I have mentioned the powerful evidence that our present so-called "human" species is not the first intelligent community to have appeared on this Planet and that, as all its predecessors had, it too "has a date some day with Destiny". And another of our teachers, the Indonesian Sufi Muhammad Subuh, who knew a lot about such matters, hinted that there have been at least five or six such earlier "humanities" here (the last being covered by our term "Atlantis") and that all were destroyed and replaced in due course by others raised up by the same Divine Creative Power.

While we know absolutely nothing about any of those earlier "previous occupants," or about why they were "scrubbed," we should not overlook the fact that, if our own fragmentary religious traditions are to be believed, this present mankind of ours was vitiated, gravely tainted, almost right from the start, by certain elements mixed into them that are not even "human" at all, but "something else."

These "Sons of Belial" or "Sons of Satan" (Beni-Belial\*), as they are called in the Hebrew Old Testament, are unfortunately still very much with us, and aiming for a big and conclusive triumph soon. There is an important Mongolian prophecy, dating from an extraordinary event in the last century and predicting that "the enemies of the Divine Spirit, and of the Divine Spirit in Man, will come."

These happenings will be accompanied by enormous changes on the Earth. As to when precisely, no man can say. But my own feeling is that the "time-slot" conveyed by Edgar KAY-SEE to myself and my Foreign Office colleague David Rodgers in New Orleans 53 years ago, was probably about right. In other words, around the end of this century.

**As I wrote five years ago in an Editorial (FSR 36/2), WE SHALL SEE THE FOUR HORSEMEN.**

© Flying Saucer Review Library of Congress copyright FSR Publications, Ltd. 1981.  
Gordon Creighton (Editor FSR) ,



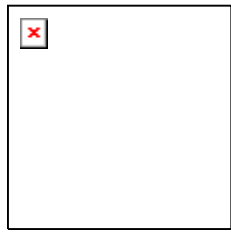
,

,



## **MORMON PROPHECIES**

**JOSEPH SMITH,**



**THE WHITE HORSE PROPHECY – AMERICA TO BE INVADED ,**

,

**On or about the sixth day of May, 1843, a grand review of the Nauvoo Legion was held in Nauvoo. The Prophet Joseph complimented them for their good discipline and evolutions performed. The weather being hot, he called for a glass of water. With the glass of water in his hand he said, "I drink to you a toast to the overthrow of the mobocrats."**

**The next morning a man who had beard the Prophet give the toast returned to visit the mansion of the Prophet, and so abused him with bad language, that the man was ordered out by the Prophet. It was while the two were out that my attention was attracted to them and hearing the man speaking in a loud tone of voice, I went toward them; the man finally leaving. There were present the Prophet Joseph Smith, Theodore Turley and myself. The Prophet began talking to us of the mobbings and the drivings and persecution we as a people had endured, but said he, "We will have worse things to see; our persecutors will have all the mobbings they want. Don't wish them any harm, for when you see their sufferings you will shed bitter tears for them."**

**While this conversation was going on we stood by his south wicket gate in a triangle. Turing to me he said: "I want to tell you something. I will speak in a parable like unto John the Revelator. You will go to the Rocky Mountains, and you will be a great and mighty people established there, which I will call the White Horse of Peace and Safety." When the Prophet said you will see it, I asked him, "Where will**



**you be at that time?" He said, "I shall never go there. Your enemies will continue to follow you with persecutions and will make obnoxious laws against you in Congress to destroy the White Horse, but you will have a friend or two to defend you to throw out the worst part of the laws, so they will not hurt much. You must continue to petition Congress all the time, but they will treat you like strangers and aliens and they will not give you your rights but will govern you with strangers and commissioners; you will see the constitution of the United States almost destroyed; it will hang by a thread, as it were, as fine as the finest silk fiber."**

**At this point the Prophet's countenance became sad; he said, "I love the constitution. It was made by the inspiration of God, and it will be preserved and saved by the efforts of the White Horse and the Red Horse, who will combine in its defense. The White Horse will raise an ensign on the tops of the mountains of peace and safety. The White Horse will find the mountains full of minerals and they will become very rich. You will see silver piled up in the streets.**

**"You will see gold shoveled up like sand. Gold will be of little value even in a mercantile capacity, for the people of the world will have something else to do in seeking for salvation.**

**"The time will come when the banks in every nation will fail and only two places will be safe where people can deposit their gold and treasures. These places will be the White Horse and England's vaults.**

**"A terrible revolution will take place in the land of America, such as has never been seen before; for the land will be literally left without a supreme government, and every species of wickedness will run rampant. Father will be against son, and son against father, mother against daughter and daughter against mother. The most terrible scenes of murder and bloodshed and rapine that have ever been looked upon will take place. Peace will be taken from the earth and there will be no peace only in the Rocky Mountains. This will cause many hundreds and thousands of the honest in heart to gather there; not because they would be saints but for safety and because they would not take up the sword against their neighbor.**

**"You will be so numerous that you will be in danger of famine, but not for the want of seed time and harvest, but because of so many to be fed. Many will come with bundles under their arms to escape the calamities, and there will be no escape except by fleeing to Zion.**

**"Those that come to you will try to keep the laws and be one with you, for they will see your unity and the greatness of your organization. The Turkish Empire or the Crescent will be one of the first powers that will be disrupted, for freedom must be given for the Gospel to be preached in the Holy Land.**

**"The Lord took of the best blood of the nations and planted them on the small islands now called England and Great Britain, and gave them great power in the**

nations for a thousand years and their power will continue with them, that they may keep the balance of power and keep Russia from usurping her power over all the world. England and France are now bitter enemies, but they well [sic] be allied together and be united to keep Russia from conquering the world.

"The two Popes, Greek and Catholic, will come together and be united. The Protestant religions do not know how much they are indebted to Henry the VIII for throwing off the Pope's Bull and establishing the Protestant faith. He was the only monarch who could do so at the time, and he did it because this nation, England, was at his back to sustain him. One of the peculiar features in England is the established red coat, a uniform making so remarkable a mark to shoot at, and yet they have conquered wherever they have gone. The reason for this will be known by them some day. The Lion and the Unicorn of Israel is their ensign, the wisdom and statesmanship of England comes from having so much of the blood of Israel in the nation.

"While the terrible revolution of which I have spoken has been going on, England will be neutral until it become so inhuman that she will interfere to stop the shedding of blood. England and France will unite together to subdue the nations; they will find the nations so broken up and so many claiming government, till there will be no responsible government. Then it will appear to the other nations or powers as though England had taken possession of the country. The Black Horse will flee to the invaders and will join with them [sic] for they will have fear of the coming slaves again, knowing England did not believe in slavery, fleeing to them they believe would make them safe; armed with British bayonets the doings of the Black Horse will be terrible." (Here the Prophet said he could not bear to look longer upon the scene as shown him in vision and asked the Lord to close the scene.

Continuing, he said, "During this time the great White Horse will have gathered strength sending out Elders to gather the honest in heart among the Pale Horse, or people of the United States, to stand by the Constitution of the United States, as it was given by inspiration of God.

"In these days God will set up a kingdom, never to be thrown down, for other kingdoms to come unto. And [sic] these kingdoms that will not let the Gospel be preached will be humbled until they will.

"England, Germany, Norway, Denmark, Sweden, Switzerland, Holland, and Belgium have a considerable amount of blood of Israel among their people which must be gathered. These nations will submit to the kingdom of God. England will be the last of these kingdoms to surrender, but when she does she will do so as a whole in comparison as she threw off the Catholic power. The nobility know that the Gospel [sic] is true but it has not enough pomp and grandeur and influence for them to embrace it. They are proud and will not acknowledge the kingdom of God, or come unto it, until they see the power which it will have. Peace and safety in the

**Rocky Mountains will be protected by a cordon band of the White Horse and the Red Horse.**

**"The coming of the Messiah among this people will be so natural, that only those who see Him will know that He has come, but He will come and give his laws unto Zion, and minister unto His people. This will not be His coming in the clouds of heaven to take vengeance on the wicked of the world. The Temple in Jackson County will be built in this generation. The saints will think there will not be time to build it, but with all the help you will receive you can put up a great temple quickly. They will have all the gold, silver, and precious stones; for these things only will be used for the beautifying of the temple; all the skilled mechanics you want, and the Ten Tribes of Israel will help you build it. When you see this land bound with iron you may look toward Jackson County."**

**At this point he made a pause, and looking up as though the vision was still in view, he said, "There is a land beyond the Rocky Mountains that will be invaded by the heathen Chinese unless great care and protection are given." Speaking of the heathen nations he said, "Where there is no law there is no condemnation, and this will apply to them. Power will be given the White Horse to rebuke nations afar off, and they will be one with the White Horse, but when the law goes forth they will obey; for the law will go forth from Zion. The last great struggle Zion will have to contend with will be when the whole of the Americas will be made the Zion of our God. Those opposing will be called Gog and Magog (some of the world led by the Russian Czar) and their power will be great, but all opposition will be overcome and then this land will be the Zion of our God." Source: the Journal of Elder John J. Roberts, of Paradise, Utah**



**BISHOP CHARLES EVANS,**

**On Christmas night in 1882, the Mormon Bishop Charles D. Evans had a vision in which he saw what is now our present and near future:**

**"While I continued to stare and marvel at the wondrous work before me, all of a sudden the scene vanished, and a new era, resultant, however, from the forces of the religious agencies before mentioned, burst upon my view. The history of American Independence, with the actors therein, passed before me. The Constitution of the United States was emblazoned upon an immense distance. Civil and religious toleration was general throughout the land. Man rejoiced in the privilege of worshipping God according to the dictates of conscience. Prosperity reigned. Angels smiled. Heaven approved. The fetters of political and religious intolerance, forged by the monarchs of the eastern world, were sundered, shall it be said forever? Such was my thought. I was full of joy at the sight; big tears of joy rolled down my cheeks,**

when all of a sudden, my attention was directed to a personage standing by my bedside, and who was attired in a white and flowing robe. Addressing me, he said, 'Son of Mortality, look.'"

"I looked and beheld a scene most revolting to my senses, from the fact that it was the reverse of the prosperity and religious freedom I had before witnessed. I saw the representatives of one branch of the Republic holding in their hands fetters they themselves had forged.

"The personage, again addressing me, said, 'Knowest thou the meaning of these?'

"I answered, 'No.'

"He replied, 'These are the chains with which certain sons of the Republic, who have tasted the fruit of the tree of liberty, desire to bind their fellows. These are they who seek to subvert the cause of human freedom. These seek to enslave one portion of the children of freedom who differ from them in religious belief and practice. Know thou, my son, that their object is filthy lucre. They plot to take away human rights, and to destroy the freedom of the soul, to possess the homes of the industrious without fee or reward. Their souls shall be in derision, and the heavens shall laugh at their folly. Their calamity slumbereth not. But cast thine eyes eastward and look.'

"I looked and beheld that the bands that held society together during the reign of the republic, were snapped asunder. Society had broken loose from all restraints of principle and good conscience. Brotherhood had dissolved. Respect for common rights and even the rights of life and property had fled from the land. I saw faction after faction arise and contend with each other. Political strife was everywhere. Father and son alike contended in these awful feuds. The spirit of deadly hate... passed through the Republic. Blood was written every banner. The spirit of bloodshed appeared to possess every heart.

"Turning to the person in white I exclaimed, 'Surely this means the total destruction of our nation.'"

"Touching my eyes with his finger, he replied: 'Look again.'

"I looked and beheld that many who were angry with the rulers of the Republic, for the subversion of the Constitutional law, and their wholesale plunder of the public moneys, arose and proclaimed themselves the friends of the Constitution in its original form. These looked around for some others to sustain the country's flag inviolate, pledging themselves and their fortunes and sacred honors to that end.

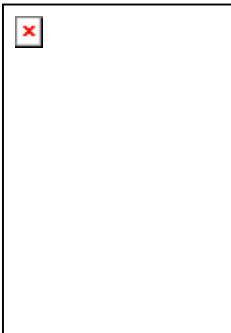
"A voice was suddenly heard declaring these words: 'In the distant mountain tops are to be found the true lovers of freedom and equal rights, a people who have never made war upon each other. Go there, for only there can your lives and property be

secure from the spoiler. There alone can the flag you love wave proudly for the protection of all people, irrespective of creed and color.'

"While thus engaged I cast my eyes to the far west, when suddenly appeared on Ensign Peak, near Salt Lake City, a beautiful flag whereon was written these words: 'Friends of Human Liberty throughout the world, all hail! We greet you under the flag of freedom, our country's flag.' One shout of 'Welcome' from the Mountain Sons of Freedom rent the air. I beheld that the multitude wept with joy. The laws were again administered in purity. The people prospered. Tyrants were hurled down. All religious bodies were equally protected before the law. No North, no South, no East, no West, but one unbroken nation whose banner waved for all the world. On this I awoke in tears of joy." Source: Modin, D.: & Comstock, Tamara: Prophecy 1973-2000; 1972, Hermes House



**ORSON PRATT - (1811-1881),**



Orson Pratt was a member of the Original Council of the Twelve Apostles of the Mormon Church. This self-explanatory vision of his was recorded in Vol. 20 of the Church's Journal of Discourses: ,

,

,

"What then will be the condition of the people when the great and dreadful war will come? It will be very different from the war between the North and South. It will be neighborhood against neighborhood, city against city, town against town, state against state, and they will go forth destroying and being destroyed. Manufacturing will almost cease, great cities will be left desolate. The time will come when the great city of New York will be left without inhabitants."

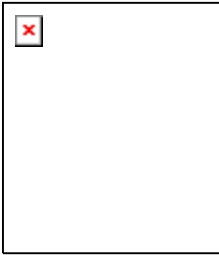
Source: Modin, D.: & Comstock, Tamara: Prophecy 1973-2000; 1972, Hermes House



,

,

## BRIGHAM YOUNG,



Guided by revelation, Brigham Young led a group of Mormons to Promontory Point overlooking Utah's Great Salt Lake, where they founded Salt Lake City. Young left this prophecy among his Discourses: ,

,

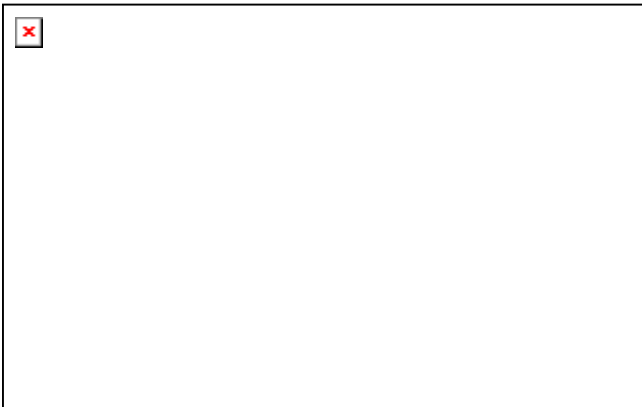
,

**"All that you know now can scarcely be called a preface to the sermon that will be preached with fire and sword, tempests, earthquakes, hail, rain and fearful destruction. What matters the destruction of a few railway cars? You will hear of magnificent cities, now idolized by the people, sinking in the earth entombing its inhabitants. The sea will heave itself beyond its bounds, engulfing many cities. Famine will spread over the nation, and nation will rise against nation, kingdom against kingdom, states against states, in our own country and in foreign lands."**

Source: Modin, D.: & Comstock, Tamara: Prophecy 1973-2000; 1972, Hermes House.



**THE CARDSTON TEMPLE VISION - Predicted, in 1933, a war between the followers of Christianity vs. Mohammedism ,**



**Reported by a non-Mormon visitor its dedication**

**Cardston, Alberta Canada**

**December 14, 1933**

**Robert W. Smith, Esq. Salt Lake City, Utah ,**

,

Dear Brother Smith: ,

I am pleased to answer your letter of December 1st-first as to the letter of a non-member who wrote of "impressions" received while going through the Temple before it was dedicated, the truth of which letter you ask me to verify and which I am pleased to do.

It was a Quaker lady who was a magazine writer from eastern Canada. She has some relatives in Lethbridge, about 60 miles from Cardston; and being so deeply impressed on her first visit, she had them bring her a second time -this time I was acting as guide. She would sit in each room and never said a word to any in the company, but seemed to be in deep meditation all the time.

When she reached her own home several weeks after, she wrote this letter, which has caused so much comment all over the Church. We have never been able to understand how she seemed to know so much about our faith and our belief in our future life and works after death. I never learned her real name. She visited us along in 1921. I have never heard from her since that time, but the letter is genuine, and of her own "impressions!" received while in the Temple while on the two visits she mentions.

Sincerely your Brother,

O/S Elder J. Wood, Pres. Alberta Stake

This is her actual letter of her visions:

We have been to the Temple erected by your church wherein are to be performed the sacred rites in accordance with your faith. The first time I was strongly impelled to describe to you my impressions. I did so but before the completion of the letter, I received some news that so affected me that acting upon the spur of the moment, I destroyed the document in its entirety.

The continued feeling within me of dissatisfaction as to something left undone, coupled with the desire upon the part of the members of my household who had not visited the temple, led to our second visit to Cardston, in which you so kindly consented to accompany us, notwithstanding the inclement weather and personal inconvenience to yourself which the journey entailed.

It was because of this and many other evidences of your friendship that has given me the privilege to presume to bother you with what after all may be foolish fantasies of a too impressionable mentality. To me it does seem so, for never before in my life have such powerful impressions been infringed upon my inner consciousness as during my visit thru the Temple. Especially was this true at our

second visit. The impressions of our first visit were repeated with such overwhelming intensity and variety of detail that I must positively inform you of my experience

It seems to me it were a sacred duty upon my part to do this, and knowing as I do that your friends will lightly ridicule what to me is a personal matter, I am going to give you in detail my experience in the hope, that if it is well, maybe it is something more than imagination, that you and others of your faith may wisely analyze and correctly use whatever may be gleaned from this letter.

A fortress in time of storm, was the first thought that shaped itself in my mind with my first view of this ancient, yet modern temple; mellowed with the spiritual usage of ancient civilization and customs, yet alert, virile, and watchful.

A grand, solemn, strong, beautiful, useful house of spiritual progression which seemed to be the embodiment of architectural expression of ancient civilization and glories suddenly re-incarnated and for a future and higher civilization than our own. Strength and beauty exaggerated the more flimsy houses and buildings of the town and gave a painfully obvious example of how the soul within is expressed thru the material body, either in the individual or nation, or a race, either in the man or his architecture. Try how I would I could not get away from the feeling that the town itself was inferior to the latest building, so new and yet so old. Even the electric lights failed to change this thought, that the Temple and the town represented two different epochs of humanity's spiritual development expressed in architecture. The town embodied the present epoch, science, art, invention harnessed purely for trade or commerce, irrespective of past or future development. The Temple embodies the accumulated knowledge of the ancient world combined with the modern inventions of science and inspiration as the road to a higher future development so near at hand. Let me put it down even another way.

There is a place called Cardston. A Temple linking the past with the present has been built at Cardston and the town has become a collection of flimsy huts nestling at the foot of the Temple which will continue to function for the spiritual purposes for which it is raised.

Just as the exterior impressions compared with the present and future epochs so did the interior also reflect comparison. Of the beautiful and artistic effects I need not dwell; abler pens can describe the interior from this viewpoint. Sufficient for me to say that the shape of the Temple is a cross, that each apartment is symbolical in artistic and structural effects of some stage of humanity's progress thru the ages. In fact, everything physical is a stepping stone to spiritual progress as such is typified in these ceremonies.

All this was kindly and intelligently explained to us by Mr. Duce on one occasion and by Mr. Wood on the second visit; but I am afraid I was very indifferent and inattentive upon both occasions, for which I tender them my sincere apologies. I had



no intentions of being rude or discourteous, but from the moment of entering the Temple until leaving, I was placed in the position of having, as it were, to listen to and grasp a dual narrative all the time, with the result that so engrossed was I at times that I am afraid I was so absent-minded as to appear inattentive if not positively stupid.

I have stated that my impression of the exterior of the building was that of a place of waiting for a higher civilization than our present one. This would suggest a condition of emptiness, but that is not what I mean. An ordinary newly erected building has no atmosphere at all until it has been inhabited some time; after which, it has, as it were, a living atmosphere. What kind of an atmosphere this is, is largely determined by the spiritual development and thought of the persons using and inhabiting the building. This applies especially to places of worship or consecration, and is very noticeable to a sensitive person. Sometimes such an atmosphere is agreeable, exalting, etc.; sometimes very much the reverse, depending upon the spiritual harmony or otherwise of the persons under this atmospheric rule; but was not so as far as it was concerned while outside the Temple.

I could not understand the overwhelming scene of ancient atmosphere which the building actually possessed in its very granite blocks in spite of the fact that I know a few months previous these stones had been laid, yet the feeling of age predominated. I dismissed the feeling as well as I could by thinking that the place of the structure was responsible for the suggestion of age, but when I entered the Temple, how quickly I found there was nothing to suggest to me that present atmosphere of which I have spoken, but was it empty? Emphatically no! Time and again as I listened to the speaker explaining some phase of the building or its meaning, I would be seeing beyond him some illustration of kaleidoscopic nature, depicting what he was describing, only more completely and vividly. The characters were so plain to me that I required all my self-control to keep silent from room to room. This continued and only ceased when we were out in the frost and snow once more.

There was no set plan for presenting these pictures to me. It seemed as if when I thought something mental, a picture instantly presented itself in explanation of some word of the conductor, which would have the same effect. I was not afraid, only awed by the wonder of it all and the fearful impressive feeling that I received which seemed to imbed every little detailed scene into my brain, from which it will ever remember and record; and vivid as all of it was, these incidents herein related are the ones upon which I received instructions.

The scenes which I observed of an historical character seemed chiefly to verify and amplify the speaker's outline of past history, and so I do not feel impressed to record such, except to state that the same patriarchal characters whom I observed directing and influencing the early movements of the Church, were the same down through every age and epoch, and as the scenes advanced to more modern times, I saw

among these spiritual characters and counselors, persons whose features I had previously observed as being in the material body on other historical occasions.

It seemed as though the temple was filled with the actual spiritual bodies of these previous leaders of your church, each seeming to have the work that person was engaged in whilst in the flesh. In that temple I saw persons who were leaders of your church, during its march across the American desert now engaged in helping these higher patriarchs under whose orders they seemed to be working. It was these latter spiritual leaders, if I may use that term, who seemed to be instructed to show me the scenes here recorded.

I can give no time as to the happening, except that the impressions I received were of actual present or immediate future.

I saw first a brief but comprehensive sketch of the present state of the world, or as you would term it, the Gentile Kingdoms. Each country in turn was shown, its anarchy, hunger, ambitions, distrusts and warlike activities, etc., and in my mind was formed from some source the words, "As it is today with the Gentiles."

I saw international war again break out with its center upon the Pacific Ocean, but sweeping and encircling the whole globe.

I saw that the opposing forces were roughly divided by so-called Christianity on the one side, and by the so-called followers of Mohammed and Buddha on the other. I saw that the great driving power within these so-called Christian nations, was the Great Apostasy of Rome, in all its political, social and religious aspects. I saw the worldwide dislocation and devastation of production and slaughter of people occur more swiftly and upon a larger scale than ever before. I saw an antagonism begin to express itself from those so-called Christian nations against your people. I saw those with a similar faith to yours in the far east begin to look toward Palestine for safety.

I saw the international world war automatically break down, and national revolution occur in every country, and complete the work of chaos and desolation. I saw geological disturbances occur, which helped in this work as if it were intended to do so. I saw the Cardston Temple preserved from all of this geological upheaval. I saw the international boundary line disappear as these two governments broke up and dissolved into chaos. I saw race rioting upon the American continent on a vast scale.

I saw hunger and starvation in this world; I saw disease produced by hunger, strife and chaos complete the end of this present order or epoch. How long these events were in reaching this consummation I do not know, but my impression was from the outbreak of the international war these things developed into a continuous procession, and almost ran concurrently, as it is with a sickness, the various symptoms are all in evidence at one and the same time, but in different stages of development.

**My intensified thought was "What of the Church," if such is to become of the Kingdoms of the earth? Was immediately answered by a subconscious statement. "As it is in the church today," and I saw these higher spiritual beings throughout the length and breadth of the air, marshalling their spiritual forces, and concentrating them upon the high officials of your church upon earth.**

**I saw the spiritual forces working upon those officers, impressing and moving them, influencing and warning them. I saw the spiritual forces begin to unfold these things into the minds of your elders and other high officials, especially during their spiritual devotions and official duties, and those activities that exalt the mind of the individual or groups. I saw the impressions take hold and inspire the more receptive and spiritual men, until it was all clearly revealed to them in the way the spiritual patriarch desired.**

**Again I seemed to hear the words, "As it will be." I saw the high officials in council, and under inspired guidance issue instructions to your people to re-consecrate their lives and energies to their faith, to voluntarily discipline themselves, by abstaining from all those forms of indulgence which weaken the body, sap the mentality and deaden the spirit, or waste the income.**

**I saw further on, instructions given whereby places of refuge were prepared quietly but efficiently by inspired elders. I saw Cardston and the surrounding foothills, especially north and west, for miles, being prepared as a refuge for your people quietly but quickly.**

**I saw elders still under divine guidance, counseling and encouraging the planting of every available acre of soil in this district, so that large supplies would be near the refuge. I saw the church property under cultivation of an intensified character, not for sale or profit, but for the use of the people. I saw artesian wells and other wells dug all over that territory so that when the open waters were polluted and poisoned that the people of the church and their cattle should be provided for.**

**I saw the fuel resources of the district develop in many places and vast piles of coal and timber stored for future use and building. I saw the territory carefully surveyed and mapped out, for the camping of a great body of the people of the church. I saw provision also made for a big influx of people who will not at first belong to the church, but who will gather in their tribulation.**

**I saw vast quantities of surgical appliances, medicines, disinfectants, etc., stored in the temple basement. I saw inspiration given the elders whereby the quantity, quality and kind of things to be stored were judged, which might not be attainable in this territory in time of chaos. I saw defensive preparations working out the organizations of the camps on maps.**

**I saw the mining corridors used as places of storage underground: I saw the hills surveyed and corrals built in sequestered places for cattle, sheep, etc., quietly and**

quickly. I saw the plans for the organization of the single men and their duties, the scouts, the guards, the nurses, the cooks, the messengers, the children, the herders, the temple guards, etc.. I saw these things going on practically unknown to the Gentile world, except the Great Apostasy, whose knowledge and hatred is far reaching, in this day of its temporary power. This was going on piece by piece as the Elders were instructed so to do.

I saw the other officials obeying the inspired instructions, carrying their message and exhorting the people to carry out, from time to time the revelation given them, whilst all around throughout the Gentile world the chaos developed in its varying stages, faction against faction, nation against nation, but all in open or secret hostility to your people and their faith. I saw your people draw closer and closer together, as this became more tense and as the spiritual forces warned them through the mouth of your elders and your other officers. I saw the spiritual forces influencing those members who had drifted away, to re-enter the fold. I saw a greater tithing than ever before. I saw vast quantities of necessities supplied by members whose spiritual eyes had been opened. I saw a liquidation of properties and effects disposed of quietly but quickly by members of the church, as the spiritual influences directed them.

I saw the inspired call sent forth to all the church, to gather to the refuges of Zion. I saw the stream of your people quietly moving in the direction of their refuge. I saw your people moving more quickly and in larger numbers until all the stragglers were housed. I saw the wireless message flashed from Zion's refuge to Zion's refuge in their several places that all was well with them, and then the darkness of chaos closed around the boundaries of your people, and the last days of tribulation had begun. O/S: Sols Caurdisto



## **THE LUNT HOME PROPHECIES,**

,  
This vision was in the Lunt home in Cedar City about 1885 or 1886. The president of the Mormon church who was John Taylor then was staying at the Lunt home in Cedar City, Utah. ,

Edward Lunt tells us that "President Taylor wished to go to his room and lie down and rest, and asked my mother to tell him if should oversleep by the time the morning session (conference) was over. My mother was busy preparing dinner (lunch) for the visitors AND was surprised when President Taylor came walking into the kitchen. She asked him if he was not able to rest, as he hadn't been gone long; whereupon he related a vision that he had just had in his room." ,

**"HE saw Salt Lake City BECOME a great and beautiful city with cement streets and roads and the people had become wealthy. Great beautiful homes covered the city, AND he said the city was extended ALMOST TO the point of the mountain (where it has stretched to today) The people had become indifferent to the counsel and advice of the authorities of the church, AND were more interested in accumulating wealth THAN they were in living their religion, AND at this time there began to be WAR AND Bloodshed. ,**

**"He saw blood running down the gutters of Salt Lake City as though it were water. People were fighting among themselves until it became so serious that the entire church records were all taken across the Colorado River. President Taylor said to her: "IF you are alive at that time, be sure that you are not far behind the records, because after the church records and are secure, the very powers of hell will be turned loose, (fire) AND there will be such destruction that but VERY LITTLE life will remain. (I tell you that time is Now, from the visions I have.) ,**

**"Not only Salt Lake BUT OTHER adjoining cities will be destroyed, AND IN THE EAST, in Missouri, in Jackson County, civilization will become entirely extinct (FROM nuclear fallout.) ALL means of transportation, such as railroads and highways, will be destroyed; the only means of travel will be on foot, AND all manufacturing of all kinds will be entirely destroyed. Be sure when you see these thing come, see that you have buttons, needles and things to work with in order to make yourself clothing, thread and cloth as far as possible because all tools and every kind of machinery will be destroyed. (He had no idea what NO Electricity would mean.) IT WILL be such a destructive war that the sufferings AND drivings of the people from Nauvoo WILL only be a drop in the bucket as compared with the suffering that will take place at this time, UNTIL one half (1/2) the people will not follow the leaders AND one half OF THE OTHERS WILL DIE and turn because of the sufferings they will have to go through; BUT the Lord will bless those who stay with the authorities, (TRUE Prophet) AND they shall not all be destroyed. ,**

**"THEY will travel SOUTH and will finally form a circle something like a horseshoe BEFORE they return to Jackson County, Missouri. Those who will be privileged to help build Jackson county will be those who ARE willing and glad to obey the counsel AND advice of the Authorities placed over them, AND they will not only be willing to listen to their counsel and advice, BUT will ask that they might receive it in order to be guided AND PROTECTED out of this great time of want and distress. (Get My survival information NOW) The Saints will be taxed so heavily that they will cry to the Lord day and night for deliverance. ,**

**"He said also that we WOULD BE FEW IN NUMBERS and would assist the Lamanites (Brigham Young statd that if the LDS did not repent, they would only assist the Indians build the New Jerusalem) in building the New Jerusalem in Jackson county. THE VISION was so terrible that he asked the Lord to close it, BUT HE SAW that those who would KEEP the commandments and adhere to the**

authorities of the church would survive and he would protect them as he did the children of Israel. ,

"AFTER TELLING of this vision, he said to my mother, "Sister Lunt, see that you always listen AND obey the counsel of the authorities and stay with them." Edward Lunt, January 9, 1951 at Mesa AZ. ,

These visions -- and many more -- are housed at BYU, the University of Utah, and in Colleges and some city special collections libraries here in Utah. ,

,  
This vision occurred back in 1881-1882.,



**1884 PROPHECY OF CHEMICAL ATTACK ON THE U.S. -- MASS DEATHS  
AND DIVINE PROTECTION -- IF LIVING ALL THINGS COMMON,**

**THIS VISION was Published 117 years AGO in Salt Lake City Utah in The  
Contributor Magazine, Volume 5:411 August 1884 ,**

The present times seem to be more than usually prolific of prophetic dreams among the Latter-Day Saints. (Mormons) In nearly every settlement the people have been warned of events soon to occur; and visions of the future glory of the Kingdom of God upon this earth have passed like a panorama before many of those who love God and obey His commandments. ,

Some two or three years ago, (1881-1882) I had retired for the night, WHEN suddenly a glorious messenger appeared at my bedside and awoke me from my slumber. The light of his presence filled the room, so that objects were discerned as clearly as at noonday. ,

He handed me a book, saying, "Look, and see what is coming to pass." I took the book in my hands and, sitting up in the bed, examined it carefully and read its contents. In size this book was about seven by ten inches, opening like a copybook and bound in beautiful covers, on the front of which was stamped in gold letters its title, which was The Book of the Plagues. The leaves were printed only on the front side of each, and were composed of the very finest quality of pure white linen, instead of paper. The typography throughout was in the finest style of the printer's art. Each page was composed of a picture printed in colors as natural as art can copy nature, which occupied the upper half of the space, below which was the printed description of the scene represented. ,

On the first page was a picture of a feast in progress, with the long table set upon a beautiful lawn, over which were interspersed clumps of fine shrubs and towering trees. In the background through the foliage, could be discerned a stately suburban villa, adorned with all the ornaments of modern architecture. The landscape presented the appearance of midsummer. The sky, and indeed the whole atmosphere, appeared of a peculiar sickly brassy hue, similar to that which may be observed when the sun is wholly eclipsed, and the disc is just beginning again to give its light. ,

Throughout the atmosphere SMALL WHITE SPECKS were represented, (fallout -- or chemical agents?) similar to a scattering fall of minute snow flakes in winter. About the table a party of richly dressed ladies and gentlemen were seated in the act of partaking of the rich repast with which the table was laden. (Perhaps Thanksgiving Day?) The minute SPECKS FALLING from above were dropping INTO THE FOOD apparently unheeded by all, FOR a sudden destruction had come upon them. MANY were falling backward in the agonies of a fearful death; OTHERS drooping upon the table, AND others pausing with their hands still holding the untasted food, their countenances betraying a fearful astonishment at the peculiar and unlooked for condition of their companions. (Only Chemical agents kill this fast - chemical agents like Saddam Hussein used on the Kurds?) ) DEATH WAS IN THE ATMOSPHERE the judgments of God had come upon them as silently and swiftly as upon the proud Sennacherib and his host of Assyrians. (IN the Bible 2 Kings 19:35-36 where 185,000 died.) ,

IN one corner of the this picture was a small circular vignette, SHOWING the front of the store of a dealer in pork. The wide sidewalk was covered by an awning supported on posts at the outer edge, and on this walk were shown barrels of pork, long strings of sausages, fresh slaughtered hogs, piles of smoked bacon and headcheese; and along the edge of the walk, next to the store, beneath the front windows, leaned a number of large hams and pieces of side meat, reaching across the whole front, except a small space at the doorway. There were twelve of these pieces, AND on each piece was painted a large letter, in order to make as a whole the word ABOMINATIONS. ,

Below this scene was the description: "A Feast among the Gentiles, Commencement of the Plague." And in smaller type below, A note saying that THE PARTICLES OF POISON, though represented in the picture, are so small as to be invisible to the naked eye. ,

**(Remember this was viewed in 1881 or 1882) ,**

ON the next page was another picture. It was a street scene in a large city. In the foreground were the residences of wealthy city merchants. The character of the buildings gradually changed; along the view and in the distance were shown the great buildings of trade and commerce in the heart of metropolis. On the sidewalks

throughout the long vista, the busy, throbbing, rushing crowd had been CUT DOWN like grass before the mower. ,

Again it was a midsummer scene. The same atoms of poison WERE FALLING through the air, BUT their work was done; the same sickly brazen atmosphere that seemed thick with foul odors laid upon the earth, in which no breeze stirred a leaf of the foliage. Upon the balconies of the richly decorated residences, across the thresholds of the opened doorways, along the walks and upon the crossings, LAY the men, women and children, WHO a few days before were enjoying all the pleasures of life. FURTHER ON THE DEAD WERE EVERYWHERE. Houses of business that had been thronged with customers stood with open doorways, frowning upon streets COVERED WITH THE DEAD. Across the thresholds of the banks LAY the guardians of wealth, BUT no thieves were there to take the unlocked treasures within. The costly merchandise of a thousand owners laid untouched upon the counters and shelves. In the noonday glare of the sickly sun, NOT A SOUL WAS SHOWN ALIVE; not one had been left to bury the dead -- all had been stricken OR HAD FLED from the death dealing plague and the doomed city. Along midway upon the street, a hungry drove of those horribly ugly slaughterhouse hogs, which may be seen in the pens attached to the filthy slaughtering places in the outskirts of many cities, was tearing and devouring the dead AND feasting upon the bodies of rich and poor alike with none to molest them. ,

Below this picture was the description: "Progress of the Plague among the Gentiles. A street scene in a large city." Nearly fifty (50) of these pictures I carefully observed, wherein the fearful effects of this and other plagues were almost as vividly portrayed as if I had actually seen them. ,

The LAST SCENE in the book was the descriptive of the same plague as the first. A beautiful park-like, grassy prairie was surrounded by Elm and Cottonwood trees, the area embraced being about eighty rods across. (a ROD is  $16\frac{1}{2}$  feet, OR  $5\frac{1}{4}$  yards, so 80 rods are  $\frac{1}{4}$  mile.) In the center of this enclosure was a large cone shaped tent of a bright purple color , ABOUT thirty feet in height by twenty in diameter at the base. (a typical size for a Indian powwow council teepee) Midway in height in this tent was a floor dividing the inside into two stories. Near this tent was another, a round wall tent, about thirty feet in diameter, and nearly as high as the first. This was clean and white. (Seemingly the council tent for the non-indians -- remember, it is part of MOrmon teachings that they must be numbered among the Indians to survive) Leaving a space of about a hundred yards from these central tents were hundreds of small rectangular wall tents in rows, reaching as far as the surrounding trees, each tent clean and white, and appearing to be of a size suited to the wants of an ordinary family. Not a human being, animal, bird or vehicle was in sight. Not a breath of air appeared to be stirring. The same atmosphere as in the previous pictures, with the atoms of poison, WAS REPRESENTED, AND the same time and season of the year. ,



**BELOW this picture was the description: "A CAMP of the Saints (The LDS are promised divine protection if they lived All Things Common) who have gathered together AND are living under the DAILY revelations of God, AND are thus preserved from the plague." I understood from this that each family was in its tent during the hours of the day that the poison falls, AND thus were preserved from breathing the deathly particles. (Remember this is a vision, of images. You can't be protected FROM chemicals, by a tent, which was the image OF being sheltered, away from the tiny SPECKS.) ,**

**Handing the book to the messenger, who all this time had remained at my side, he vanished from my view as suddenly as he appeared. I awoke my wife, who was soundly sleeping, and commenced to relate to her what I had just beheld. After telling her the description of the two pictures at the beginning of the book, and commencing on the third, this third picture AND all up to the last was suddenly taken from my memory, so that I have never been able to recall them; BUT I remember that they were scenes about the Plagues AND judgements. ,**



**LDS PRESIDENT JOHN TAYLOR'S VISION OF DESTRUCTION (1877/8),**

**This was allegedly a revelation received by John Taylor on (depending on the source) 16 December 1877 or sometime in 1878, and is reprinted in (quite possibly among others) Wilford Woodruff's journal, 1833-1898, ed. Scott G. Kenney, Midvale, Utah: Signature Books, 7:419-23; Unpublished revelations of the prophets and presidents of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints, V. 1, comp. Fred C. Collier, Salt Lake City, Utah: Collier's Publishing Co., 1979, pp. 119-23; and Spiritual survival in the last days, by Blaine and Brenton Yorgason, Salt Lake City, Utah: Deseret Book Company, 1990, pp. 44-48.**

**I [] went to bed at my usual hour half past nine o'clock. I had been reading the Revelations in the French language. My mind was Calm, more so than usual if possible to be so. I Composed myself for sleep but Could not sleep. I felt a strange stupor Come over me and apparently became partially unconscious. Still I was not asleep, nor awake With stange far away dreamy feelings. ,**

**The first I recognized was that I was in the Tabernacle at Ogden sitting on the back seat in the Corner for fear they would Call upon me to Preach, which after singing the second time, they did, by Calling me to the Stand. ,**

**I arose to speak and said I did not Know that I had anything special to say Except to bear my Testimony to the Truth of the Latter Day work when all at once it seemed as though I was lifted out of myself, and I said "Yes, I have sumthing to say, it is this--some of my brethren present have been asking me what is Coming to pass,**

what is the wind blowing up. I will answer you right here what is Coming to pass shortly. ,

I was immediately in Salt lake City wandering about the streets in all parts of the City and On the door of every house I found a badge of mourning, and I Could not find a house but what was in mourning. I passed by my own house and saw the same sign there, and asked, 'Is that me that is dead?' Sumthing gave me answer, 'No, you [shall] live through it all.' ,

It seemed strange to me that I saw no person [on] the street in my wandering about through the City. They seemed to be in their houses with their Sick and Dead. I saw no funeral procession, or any thing of that kind, but the City looked very Still and quiet as though the people were praying and had Controll of the disease what ever it was. ,

I then look in all directions over the Territory, East west North and South, and I found the same mourning in every place throughout the Land. The next I knew I was Just this side of Omaha. It seemed as though I was above the Earth, looking down to it as I passed along on my way East and I saw the roads full of people, principally women, with just what they Could Carry in bundles on their backs traveling to the mountains on foot. And I wondered how they Could get there, with nothing but a small pack upon their backs. It was remarkable to me that there were so few men among them. It did not seem as though the Cars were running. The rails looked rusty, and the road abandoned, And I have no conception how I traveled myself. ,

As I looked down upon the people I Continued Eastward through Omaha and Council Bluffs which were full of disease, and women every where. The States of Missouri and Illinois were in turmoil and Strife, Men killing each other, and women joining in the fight, family against family Cutting each other to pieces in the most horrid manner. ,

The next I was was Washington, and I found the City a desolation. The White House Empty, the Halls of Congress the same Everything in ruins. The people seemed to have fled from the City and left it to take Care of itself. ,

I was next in the City of Baltimore and in the square where the Monument of 1812 Stands, in front of St. Charles and other Hotels I saw the Dead piled up so high as to fill the square. I saw Mothers Cut the throats of their own Children for the sake of their blood, which they drank from their veins to quench their thirst and then lie down and die. The water of the Chesapeake and of the City were so stagnant and such a stench arose from them on account of the putrefaction of Dead bodies that the very smell Caused Death and that was singular again I saw no men except they were dead, lying in the streets, and vary few women, and they were Crazy mad, and in a dying Condition. Every where I went I beheld the same all over the City, And it was horrible, beyond description to look at. ,

**I thought this must be the End. But No I was seemingly in Philadelphia, and there every thing was Still. No living soul was to be seen to greet me, and it seemed as though the whole City was without an inhabitant. In arch and Chestnut Street and in fact Every where I went the putrefaction of the Dead bodies Caused such a stench that it was impossible for any Creature to Exhist alive, nor did I see any living thing in the city. ,**

**I next found myself in Broad way New York and here it seemed the people had done their best to overcome the disease. But in wandering down Broadway I saw the bodies of Beautiful women lying stone dead, and others in a dying Condition on the side walk. I saw men Crawl out of the Cellars and rob the dead bodies of the valuables they had on and before they Could return to their coverts in the cellars they themselves would roll over a time or two and die in agony. ,**

**On some of the back street I saw Mothers kill their own Children and Eat raw flesh and then in a few minutes die themselves. Wharever I went I saw the same scenes of Horror and Desolation rapine and Death. No Horses or Carriages, No busses or Street Cars, but Death and Destruction every whare. ,**

**I then went to the Grand Central Park and looking back I saw a fire Start and just at that moment a mighty East wind sprang up and Carried the flames west over the City, and it burned untill there was not a single building left Standing whole Even down to the wharfs. And the shipping all seemd to be burned and swallowed up in the Common destruction and left Nothing but a Desolation whare the great City was a short time before. The Stench from the bodies that were burning was so great that it Carried a great distance across the Hudson River and bay, and thus spread disease and death wharever the flames penetrated. I Cannot paint in words the Horror that seemed to Encompass me around. It was beyond description or thought of man to Conceive. ,**

**I supposed this was the End but I was here given to understand, that the same horror was being enacted all over the Country, North South East and West, that few were left alive. Still there were some. ,**

**Immediately after I seemed to be standing on the west bank of the Missouri River opposite the City of Independence but I saw no City. I saw the whole States of Missouri & Illinois and part of Iowa were a Complete wilderness with no living human being in them. I then saw a short distance from the river Twelve men dressed in the robes of the Temple Standing in a square or nearly so. I understood it represented the Twelve gates of the New Jerusalem, and they were with hands uplifted Consecrating the ground and laying the Corner Stones. I saw myriads of Angels hovering over them and around about them and also an immens pillar of a Cloud over them and I heard the singing of the most beautif[ul] music the words 'Now is established the Kingdom of our God and His Christ, and He shall reign forever and Ever, and the Kingdom shall never the Thrown down for the Saints have overcome.' And I saw people Coming from the River and different places along**

way off to help build the Temple, and it seemed that the Hosts of the angels also helped to get the material to build the Temple. And I saw some Come who wore their Temple...robs to help build the Temple and the City and all the time I saw the great pillar of Cloud hovering over the place. ,

Instantly I found I was in the Tabernacle at Ogden yet I Could see the building going on and got quite animated in Calling to the people in the Tabernacle to listen to the beautiful music that the Angels were Making. I Called to them to look at the Angels as the House seemed to be full of them and they were saying the same words that I heard Before 'Now is the Kingdom of our God Esstablished forever & Ever.' And then a voice said 'Now shall Come to pass that which was spoken by Isaiah the Prophet 'that seven women shall take hold of one man, saying &c (Isaiah 4:1). ['And in that day seven women shall take hold of one man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: only let us be called by they name, to take away our reproach.']] ,

At this time I seemed to Stagger back from the pulpit & F D Richards and some one els Caught me and prevented me from falling when I requested Brother Richards to apologize to the audience for me because I stoped so adruptly and tell them I had not feinted but was exhausted. I rolled over in my bed and heard the City Hall Clock Strike Twelve. ,



#### **ANOTHER PROPHECY BY JOHN TAYLOR (1879),**

...And then the day is not far distant when this nation will be shaken from center to circumference. And now, you may write it down, any of you, and I will prophesy it in the name of God. And then will be fulfilled the prediction to be found in one of the revelations given through the Prophet Joseph Smith. Those who will not take up their sword to fight against their neighbor must needs flee to Zion for safety...When the people shall have torn to shreds the Constitution of the United States the Elders of Israel will be found holding it up to the nations of the earth and proclaiming liberty and equal rights to all men, and extending the hand of fellowship to the oppressed of all nations. This is part of the program, and as long as we do what is right and fear God, he will help us and stand by us under all circumstances.



#### **AN APOCALYPTIC DREAM REVEALED TO CHARLES DAVID EVANS (1894),**

Charles David Evans listed in Susan Black's Membership of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints 1830-1848 was a schoolteacher, born in 1829 in England and died in 1908 in the USA. He served as a full-time missionary in Great Britain from 1876 to 1878 and held the office of a bishop from 1879 to 1887 (in the Salem Ward, Palmyra Stake, Utah).,

,  
Anthony E Larsen cites this vision in Appendix C of the first volume of his trilogy titled And the moon shall turn to blood. Larsen states that Charles D. Evans was a patriarch in Springville, UT, USA, and that the alleged vision appeared in The Contributor 15 (20) [August 1894]:638-647 (according to Larsen, The Contributor was a forerunner of The Improvement Era, the forerunner of The Ensign, which is the current LDS Church Magazine),

,  
**Son, I perceive though hast grave anxieties over the perilous state of thy country, that thy soul has felt deep sorrow for its future. I have therefore come to thy relief and to tell thee of the causes that have led to this peril. Hear me attentively... ,**

**...At this juncture I saw a banner floating in the air whereupon was written the words Bankruptcy, Famine, Floods, Fire, Cyclones, Blood, Plague. Mad with rage men and women rushed upon each other. Blood flowed down the streets of the cities like water. The demon of bloody hate had enthroned itself on the citadel of reason; the thirst for blood was intenser than that of the parched tongue for water. Thousands of bodies lay untombed in the streets. Men and women fell dead from the terror inspired by fear. Rest was but the precursor of the bloody work of the morrow. All around lay the mournfulness of a past in ruins. Monuments erected to perpetuate the names of the noble and brave were ruthlessly destroyed by combustibles. A voice now sounded aloud these words, "Yet once again I shake not the earth only, but also heaven. And this word yet once again signifies the removing of things that are shaken, as of things that are made; that those things that cannot be shaken may remain." ,**

**Earthquakes rent the earth in vast chasms, which engulfed multitudes; terrible groaning and wailings filled the air; the shrieks of the suffering were indescribably awful. Water wildly rushed in from the tumultuous ocean whose very roaring under the mad rage of the fierce cyclone, was unendurable to the ear. Cities were swept away in an instant, missiles were hurled through the atmosphere at a terrible velocity and people were carried upward only to descend an unrecognized mass. Islands appeared where ocean waves once tossed the gigantic steamer. In other parts voluminous flames, emanating from vast fires, rolled with fearful velocity destroying life and property in their destructive course. The seal of dread menace of despair was stamped on every human visage; men fell exhausted, appalled and trembling. Every element of agitated nature seemed a demon of wrathful fury. ,**

**...Dense clouds blacker than midnight darkness, whose thunders reverberated with intonations which shook the earth, obscured the sunlight. Darkness reigned, unrivalled and supreme. ,**

Again the light shone, revealing an atmosphere tinged with a leaden hue, which was the precursor of an unparalleled plague whose first symptoms were recognized by a purple spot which appeared on the cheek, or on the back of the hand, and which, invariably, enlarged until it spread over the entire surface of the body, producing certain death. Mothers, on sight of it, cast away their children as if they were poisonous reptiles. This plague, in grown persons, rotted the eyes in their sockets and consumed the tongue as would a powerful acid or an intense heat. Wicked men, suffering under its writhing agonies, cursed God and died, as they stood on their feet, and the birds of prey feasted on their carcasses. ,

I saw in my dream the messenger again appear with a vial in his right hand, who addressing me said: "Thou knowest somewhat of the chemistry taught in the schools of human learning, behold now a chemistry sufficiently powerful to change the waters of the sea." ,

He then poured out his vial upon the sea and it became putrid as the blood of a dead man, and every living soul therein died. Other plagues followed I forbear to record. ,

A foreign power had invaded the nation which, from every human indication, it appeared would seize the government and supplant it with monarchy. I stood trembling at the aspect, when, lo, a power arose in the west which declared itself in favor of the constitution in its original form; to this suddenly rising power every lover of constitutional rights and liberties throughout the nation gave hearty support. The struggle was fiercely contested, but the stars and stripes floated in the breeze, and, bidding defiance to all opposition, waved proudly over the land. Among the many banners I saw, was one inscribed thus: "The government based on the Constitution, now and forever;" on another "Liberty of Conscience, social religious, and political." ,

The light of the gospel which had but dimly shone because of abominations, now burst forth with a luster that filled the earth. Cities appeared in every direction, one of which, in the center of the continent, was an embodiment of architectural science after the pattern of eternal perfections, whose towers glittered with a radiance emanating from the sparkling of emeralds, rubies, diamonds and other precious stones set in a canopy of gold and so elaborately and skillfully arranged as to shed forth a brilliancy which dazzled and enchanted the eye, excited admiration and developed a taste for the beautiful, beyond anything man had ever conceived.... ,

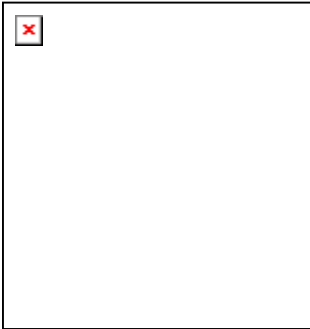


N



## NANDI PROPHECY ,

,  
KOITALEL ARAP SAMOEI,



A Nandi leader and an *orkoiyot*, a diviner. He detested the invasion of the British into the Nandi territory while building the Kenya-Uganda Railway. He prophesied that a black snake would tear through Nandiland and it would be spitting fire and would make its way into peoples' life. ,

,

,

The construction of the railway saw this as a fulfillment of this prophecy. ,



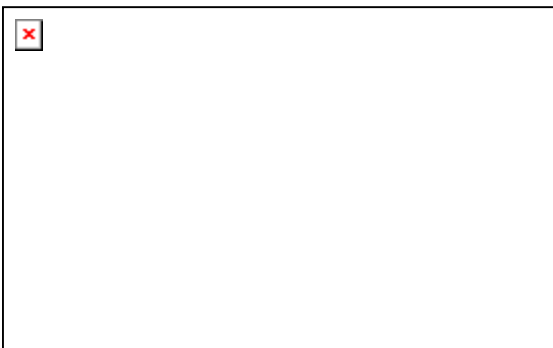
,

,



## NORSE PROPHECIES,

,  
RAGNAROK ,



In Norse mythology, the doom of the gods. According to prophesy the end of the world would follow a severe ice age, in which human civilization would be destroyed. Then the gods of Asgard, led by Odin, would clash with the devastating forces of evil and chaos, led by Loki and the giants. After a fierce battle the universe itself would be destroyed by fire and a new golden age would appear, ruled by the surviving gods, including Balder. ,

,

,

Source: The Columbia Electronic Encyclopedia Copyright © 1994, 2000 ,



,

**FROM THE RAGNAROK: ANCIENT NORSE PROPHECY ,**

**And there shall be signs in the Sun, and in the Moon, and in the Stars; and upon the Earth distress of nations,with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring.,**



**O**

,



**OKINAWAN PROPHECIES,**

,

**A PROPHECY OF FUTURE GOOD HEALTH,**



**People on the Japanese islands of Okinawa and Tokunoshima live longer and have a low incidence of degenerative disease. Both islands are mainly comprised of coral - a unique Sango coral only found in this area of the world and the water people drink there has percolated through the coral. ,**

,

,

**People on these islands typically live past age 100 without the usual "old age" problems we consider normal. Many people believe that Coral Calcium is fulfilling the ancient Japanese prophecy, "From the sea of Okinawa shall come a treasure that will bless all the people of the world".,**



**P**



# Q

,

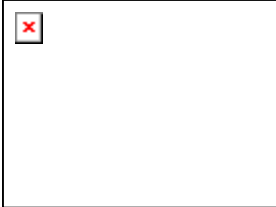
,



**QUEBEC PROPHECIES,**

,

**LUCIEN BOUCHARD: The Rise to Power ,**



**Quatrain 3-73.**

## **Old French**

**Quand dans le règne parviendra le boiteux,**

**Compétiteur aura proche bâtard:**

**Lui et le règne viendront si fort rogneux,**

**Qu'ains qu'il guérisse son fait sera bien tard.**

## **English Translation (Fernand)**

**When the man who walks with a limp will be in power,**

**His competitor will have an adopted son,**

**He and the reign will cause so much tension**

**That, before it heals, it will take time.**

## **Interpretation**

**Here, all lines of the quatrain seems to pertain to the same event. However, it is possible that this event is related in more than one quatrain. which would not change the significance, but would give us a broader perspective of the feud between Ottawa and Quebec.**

**First Line:**

**Quand dans le règne parviendra le boiteux,**

**(When the man who walks with a limp will be in power,)**

The exact definition of '*règne*' is '*exercice du pouvoir souverain*' and '*période durant laquelle s'exerce ce pouvoir*'. Translated it means '*exercise of sovereign power*' and '*period during which this power is exercised*'. As monarchies have been replaced by governments, the sovereign power is exercised mostly by presidents and prime-ministers.

Here we have, a man who walks with a limp, Lucien Bouchard. In February, this man will become the next Prime Minister of Quebec.

As this Homepage is not political, I leave it up to the reader to draw their own conclusions as to the exact meaning of the word '*règne*' ('*reign*') which, in English, means '*sovereign power*', a term that only applies to the President or the Prime Minister of a sovereign country.

**Second Line:**

**Compétiteur aura proche bâtard:**

**(His competitor will have an adopted son,)**

The word '*compétiteur*' is about the same word in english ('*competitor*'). but in french, it also means '*adversaire*', (*adversary*).

And who is Lucien Bouchard's adversary? None other than the Prime Minister of Canada who, incidentally, has an adopted son. Here, the word 'bâtard' is not derogatory, for Nostradamus' visions must be understood in a XVIth Century context where, because of bigotry and erroneous beliefs, an adopted child was called that name.

Therefore, the seer saw a vision where this man, Canada's Prime Minister, would have an adopted son, and he used the word that, in his era, was most representative of the thought he wished to convey. Fortunately, this term is not used anymore, and nowadays, a child is a child, no matter how or by whom he was conceived. Adopting a child is not only praiseworthy, but also much sought after, and I admire those who, following the example of the Prime Minister, give them a place in their home.

Here, the word( '*competitor*' (or '*adversary*')) has an important meaning, because, in normal circumstances, the functions of Prime Minister of Canada and that of Prime Minister of Quebec are complementary, and exchanges are mostly for constitutional and administrative purposes .

However, we now have a situation in Quebec, where the next Prime Minister, Lucien Bouchard, whose goal is to realize Quebec's Sovereignty, will have an adversary in the person of the Prime Minister of Canada.

Third Line:

**Lui et le règne viendront si fort rogneux,**

(He and the reign will take so much )

Here again, the word '*règne*' (reign') means ('*sovereignty, or sovereign power*')

In French, '*rogneux*' from the verb '*rogner*' means ('*to get mad*') against somebody or something.

'*Ains que*' means '*avant que*' from the Spanish word '*antes que*' translation ('*before*') from the Old French Dictionary of 1606 - Project ARTFL- Internet.

'*guérisse*' is simply the verb ('*to heal*')

The word '*fait*' means just that, '*fait, 'événement*', translated ('*event, occurrence*')

Interprétation of these two lines:

'*Lui et le règne*' He and the Sovereignty option, (or sovereign power) '*viendront si fort rogné*' will heat up the spirits so much, '*son fait sera bien tard*' that it will be long '*ains qu'il guérisse*' before the sequels disappear.

So, here we have the whole story:

Lucien Bouchard, already leader of the opposition in Ottawa, contracts a disease that leaves him lame, and he has to wear a wooden leg. He quits his role of leadership in Ottawa, to become the Prime Minister of Quebec and lead the Parti Québécois in its fight for Sovereignty, thus coming face to face with the Prime Minister of Canada.

However, his Sovereignty option will heat up the spirits so much, that it will take time before the sequels disappear.

Post-Scriptum:

Because the first definition of the verb '*rogner*' is '*couper, retrancher*' translation ('*cut, remove*') I thought, at first, that these two first lines referred to Lucien Bouchard himself, which would give this interpretation:

*'Lui et le règne'* He and the Sovereignty option, (or his task) *'viendront si fort rogner'* will take (remove) so much of his energy, *'son fait sera bien tard'* that it will be long *'ains qu'il guérisse'* before he heals completely.

As Mr. Bouchard seems to have completely recovered, I chose the first option.

Final comment: There is nothing extraordinary in all this, and all the facts stated here are public knowledge. What is extraordinary is that a seer of the 16th century was able to predict exactly that this event would occur more than 430 years after his death.



,

R



ROMAN PROPHECIES,



SENECA, ROMAN STOIC PHILOSOPHER

More than 3,000 years ago, the great classical philosophers conceived of an Aristotelian polity (a tripartite balance of democracy, republicanism, and oligarchy) as an ideal pattern of government. The principles they elucidated have been nurtured through the centuries by certain secret societies in order to create the background of common knowledge necessary to eventually establish such a civilization in North America. ,

,

The Roman Stoic philosopher Seneca (62 BC-30 AD) was aware of this plan, and made a prophecy of America: ,

,

"Venient annis

Saecula seris, quibus Oceanus

Pateat Telus, Tiphysque novus

Delegat orbis; nec sit terris

Ulthima Thule."



## **ROMANIAN PROPHECIES,**

**,  
MONASTERY NEAMT, ROMANIA (14th century),**



**"Unknown diseases and plagues will accompany the end of the Millennium, because the last beast will liberate gold and poison... and the gold will produce despair, while the poison will produce death. In the time of the seventh seal, the earth will be an abandoned factory of poisons. And the few wise men that will remain, will not be able to make another thing but to invoke the anger of God, so that the impious beast which will have destroyed the life be destroyed". ,**

**,**

**,**



## **ROMANIAN FORTUNE-TELLER ,**

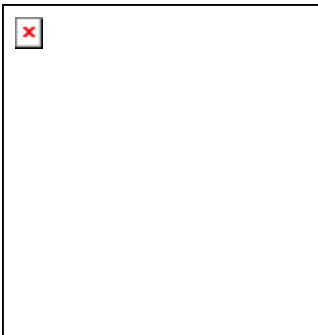
**This Article appeared in this morning's London Metro 3 October 2001:**

**A Fortune teller is so sure he is going to die in 2012 he has bought himself a grave and a cross inscribed with the date. The healthy 70-year-old claims to have had visions which allowed him to calculate the year of his demise.**

**In 1991, Alexandru Marin saw a `big star' in an unusual position and, a year later, a `strong light' shone in his house. `In 2012 we will see if I am right,' he said. A priest said his purchase had shocked residents in the village of Branistea, Romania.**



**DIMITRU DUDUMAN – “AMERICA WILL BURN” -- September 1984,**



Late one night I could not sleep. The children were sleeping on the luggage. My wife and daughter were crying. I went outside and walked around. I didn't want them to see me cry. I walked around the building, crying and saying, "God! Why did you punish me? Why did you bring me into this country? I can't understand anybody. If I try to ask anybody anything, all I hear is, 'I don't know.'"

,

,

I stopped in front of the apartment and sat on a large rock. Suddenly a bright light came toward me. I jumped to my feet because it looked as if a car was coming directly at me, attempting to run me down! I thought the Romanian Secret Police had tracked me to America, and now they were trying to kill me. But it wasn't a car at all. As the light approached, it surrounded me. From the light I heard the same voice that I had heard so many times in prison. He said, "Dumitru, why are you so despaired?"

I said, "Why did you punish me? Why did you bring me to this country? I have nowhere to lay my head down. I can't understand anybody."

He said, "Dumitru, didn't I tell you I am here with you also? I brought you to this country because this country will burn."

I said, "Then why did you bring me here to burn? Why didn't you let me die in my own country? You should have let me die in jail in Romania!"

He said, "Dumitru, have patience so I can tell you. Get on this." I got on something next to him. I don't know what it was. I also know that I was not asleep. It was not a dream. It was not a vision. I was awake just as I am now. He showed me all of California and said, "This is Sodom and Gomorrah! All of this, in one day it will burn! Its sin has reached the Holy One." Then he took me to Las Vegas. "This is Sodom and Gomorrah. In one day it will burn." Then he showed me the state of New York. "Do you know what this is?" he asked.

I said, "No."

He said, "This is New York. This is Sodom and Gomorrah! In one day it will burn."

Then he showed me all of Florida. "This is Florida," he said. "This is Sodom and Gomorrah! In one day it will burn."

**Then he took me back home to the rock where we had begun. "All of this I have shown you - IN ONE DAY IT WILL BURN!"**

**I said, "How will it burn?"**

**He said, "Remember what I am telling you, because you will go on television, on the radio and in churches. You must yell with a loud voice. Do not be afraid, because I will be with you."**

**I said, "How will I be able to go? Who knows me here in America? I don't know anybody here."**

**He said, "Don't worry yourself. I will go before you. I will do a lot of healing in the American churches, and I will open the doors for you. But do not say anything else besides what I tell you. This country will burn!"**

**I said, "What will you do with the Church?" He said, "I want to save the Church, but the churches have forsaken me." I said, "How did they forsake you?"**

**He said, "The people praise themselves. The honor that the people are supposed to give Jesus Christ, they take upon themselves. In the churches there are divorces. There is adultery in the churches. There are homosexuals in the churches. There is abortion in the churches; and all other sins that are possible. Because of the sin, I have left some of the churches. You must yell in a loud voice that they must put an end to their sinning. They must turn toward the Lord. The Lord never gets tired of forgiving. They must draw close to the Lord, and live a clean life. If they have sinned until now, they must put an end to it, and start a new life as the Bible tells them to live."**

**I said, "How will America burn? America is the most powerful country in this world. Why did you bring us here to burn? Why didn't you at least let us die where ALL the Dudumans have died?" ,**

**He said, "Remember this, Dumitru. The Russian spies have discovered where the nuclear warehouses are in America. When the Americans will think that it is peace and safety - from the middle of the country, some of the people will start fighting against the government. The government will be busy with internal problems. Then from the ocean, from Cuba, Nicaragua, Mexico," (He told me two other countries, but I didn't remember what they were.) "...they will bomb the nuclear warehouses. When they explode, America will burn!"**

**"What will you do with the Church of the Lord? How will you save the ones that will turn toward you?" I asked.**

**He said, "Tell them this: how I saved the three young ones from the furnace of fire, and how I saved Daniel in the lions den, is the same way I will save them."**

**The angel of the Lord also told me, "I have blessed this country because of the Jewish people who are in this country. I have seven million Jews in this country, but they do not want to recognize the Lord. They didn't want to thank God for the blessings they received in this country."**

**"Israel doesn't want to recognize Jesus Christ. They put their faith in the Jewish people in America. But, when America burns, the Lord will raise China, Japan and other nations to go against the Russians. They will beat the Russians and push them all the way to the gates of Paris. Over there they will make a treaty, and appoint the Russians as their leaders. They will then unite against Israel."**

**"When Israel realizes she does not have the strength of America behind her, she will be frightened. That's when she will turn to the Messiah for deliverance. That's when the Messiah will come. Then, the church will meet Jesus in the air, and He will bring them back with Him to the Mount of Olives. At that time the battle of Armageddon will be fought."**

**When I heard all of this I said, "If you are truly the angel of the Lord, and everything you have told me is true, then all you have said must be written in the Bible."**

**He said, "Tell everyone to read from Jeremiah 51:8-15, Revelation chapter 18, and Zechariah chapter 14, where Christ fights against those who possess the earth. After His victory," the angel said, "there will be one flock and one Shepherd. There will be no need for light. The Lamb of God will be the Light. There will be no sickness, no tears, and no deaths. There will only be eternal joy and God will be the ruler. There will be only one language. Only one song. And no need for a translator!"**

**"And, Dumitru," he continued, "a word of warning. If you keep anything from the American people that you are told, I will punish you severely."**

**"How will I know that this is for real - that it will really happen?" I asked.**

**"As a sign that I have spoken to you, tomorrow before you wake I will send someone to bring you a bed, and at noon I will send you a car and a bucket of honey. After which, I will send someone to pay your rent." (See chapter 10, "THROUGH THE FIRE WITHOUT BURNING")**

**Then the angel left.**

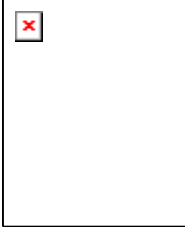






## RUSSIAN PROPHECIES,

,  
St. NILUS (b.443),



Nilus of Sora (Nil Sorsky) was born with the family named Maikov. Nilus refers to himself with the epithet poselyanin (rural inhabitant) and many narratives accept his peasant origins. "After 1900, toward the middle of the 20th century, the people of that time will become unrecognizable. ,

,  
When the time for the Advent of the Antichrist approaches, people's minds will grow cloudy from carnal passions, and dishonor and lawlessness will grow stronger.

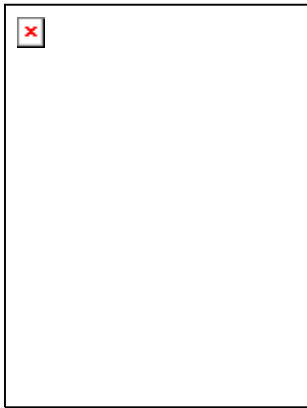
,  
Then the world will become unrecognizable. People's appearances will change, and it will be impossible to distinguish men from women due to their shamelessness in dress and style of hair. These people will be cruel and will be like wild animals because of the temptations of the Antichrist. There will be no respect for parents and elders, love will disappear, and Christian pastors, bishops, and priests will become vain men, completely failing to distinguish the right hand from the left. At that time the morals and traditions of Christians and of the Church will change.

People will abandon modesty, and dissipation will reign. Falsehood and greed will attain great proportions, and woe to those who pile up treasures. Lust, adultery, homosexuality, secret deeds and murder will rule in society. At that future time, due to the power of such great crimes and licentiousness, people will be deprived of the grace of the Holy Spirit, which they received in Holy Baptism, and equally of remorse. The Churches of God will be deprived of God-fearing and pious pastors, and woe to the Christians remaining in the world at that time; many will completely lose their Faith because they will lack the opportunity of seeing the light of knowledge from anyone at all. **Then they will separate themselves out of the world in holy refuges in search of lightening their spiritual sufferings, but everywhere they will meet obstacles and constraints.** And all this will result from the fact that the Antichrist will want to be Lord over everything and become the ruler of the whole universe, and he will produce miracles and fantastic signs. He will also give depraved wisdom to an unhappy man so that he will discover a way by which one man can carry on a conversation with another from one end of the earth to the other. At that time men will also fly through the air like birds and descend to the bottom of the sea like fish. And when they have achieved all this, these unhappy people will spend their lives in comfort without knowing, poor souls, that it is deceit of the Antichrist.

**And, the impious one! - he will so complete science with vanity that it will go off the right path and lead people to lose faith in the existence of God and in the mystery of the Most Holy Trinity. Then the All-good God will see the downfall of the human race and will shorten the days for the sake of those few who are being saved, because the enemy wants to lead even the chosen into temptation, if that is possible ... then the sword of chastisement will suddenly appear and kill the perverter and his servants."..."The Father is my hope; the Son is my refuge; the Holy Spirit is my protector. O All-Holy Trinity, glory to Thee.",**



**LEO TOLSTOY (1828-1910), Writer,**



Born into a life of privilege and wealth in Czarist Russia. Formulated a unique Christian philosophy which espoused non-resistance to evil as the proper response to aggression, and which put great emphasis on fair treatment of the poor and working class. "The great reformer arises. He will clear the world of the relics of monotheism and lay the cornerstone of the temple of pantheism. I see the peaceful beginning of an ethical era. The man determined in this mission is a Mongolian Slav. He is already walking the earth. ,

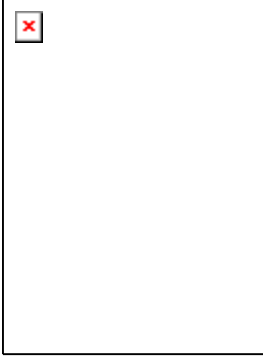
,

,

**And I see the nations growing wiser and realizing that the alluring woman of their destinies is after all nothing but an illusion. There will be a time when the world will have no use for armies, hypocritical religions, and degenerate art." ,**



**HELENA PETROVNA BLAVATSKY, Russian Seeress,**



We are at the close of the cycle of 5,000 years of the present Aryan Kali Yuga or dark age. This will be succeeded by an age of light. Even now under our very eyes, the new Race or Races are preparing to be formed, and that is in America that the transformation will take place, and has already silently commenced. This Race will be altered in mentality and will move toward a more perfect spiritual existence. ,

,

,

**That the periodical sinking and reappearance of mighty continents, now called Atlantean and Lemurian by modern writers, is not fiction will be demonstrated. It is only in the 20th century that portions, if not the whole, of the present work will be vindicated.**

**A world destruction as happened to Atlantis 11,000 years ago... instead of Atlantis all of England and parts of NW European coast will sink into the sea, in contrast, the sunken Azores region, the Isle of Poseidonis, will again be raised from the sea. ,**

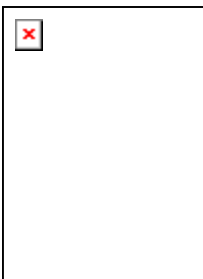
,



,

,

**ST. JOHN OF KRONSTADT -- Russian priest.,**



**"Russia, if you fall away from your faith, as many of the intellectual class have already fallen away, you will no longer be Russia, or Holy Russia. And if there will be no repentance in the Russian people - then the end of the world is near. God will take your pious Tsar and will send a whip in the person of impious, cruel, self-appointed rulers, who will inundate the whole earth with blood and tears." ,**

,

,



,

GREGORY EFIMOVITCH RASPUTIN -- 1872-1916 -- Russian Monk.,



7th December 1916

**"I write and leave behind me this letter at St. Petersburg. I feel that I shall leave life before January 1st. I wish to make known to the Russian people, to Papa, to the Russian Mother and to the children, to the land of Russia, what they must understand. ,**

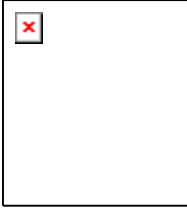
**If I am killed by common assassins, and especially by my brothers the Russian peasants, you, Tsar of Russia, have nothing to fear, remain on your throne and govern, and you, Russian Tsar, will have nothing to fear for your children, they will reign for hundreds of years in Russia. But if I am murdered by boyars, nobles, and if they shed my blood, their hands will remain soiled with my blood, for 25 years they will not wash their hands from my blood. They will leave Russia. Brothers will kill brothers, and they will kill each other and hate each other, and for 25 years there will be no nobles in the country. Tsar of the land of Russia, if you hear the sound of the bell which will tell you that Grigory has been killed, you must know this: if it was your relations who have wrought my death then no one of your family, that is to say, none of your children or relations will remain alive for more than two years. They will be killed by the Russian people...I shall be killed. I am no longer among the living. Pray, pray, be strong, and think of your blessed family."**

**"Mankind is going in the direction of the catastrophe. The less able ones will be guiding the car. This will happen in Russia, in France, in Italy and in other places. The humanity will be squashed by the lunatics' roar. The wisdom will be chained. The ignorant and the prepotent will dictate the laws to the wise and to the humble person. So, most of the humanity will believe in the powerful ones and not more in God. The punishment of God will arrive late, but it will be tremendous. And it will arrive before our century ends. Then, finally the wisdom will be free from the chains and the man will return entirely to God, as the baby who goes to his mother. In this way, mankind will arrive on the terrestrial paradise"**

**Tsar Nicholas II (1868-1919) "I have a secret conviction that I am destined for a terrible trial, that I shall not receive my reward on this earth."...."If for the salvation or Russia a victim is needed, I will be this sacrificial victim",**



NIKOLA TESLA (1919),



Russian Inventor: "Ere many generations pass, our machinery will be driven by power obtainable at any point in the universe...it is a mere question of time when men will succeed in attaching their machinery to the very wheelwork of nature." ,

,

,

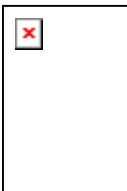
**"We are confronted with portentous problems which can not be solved just by providing for our material existence, however abundantly. On the contrary, progress in this direction is fraught with hazards and perils not less menacing than those born from want and suffering. If we were to release the energy of the atoms or discover some other way of developing cheap and unlimited power at any point of the globe this accomplishment, instead of being a blessing, might bring disaster to mankind... The greatest good will come from the technical improvements tending to unification and harmony, and my wireless transmitter is preeminently such. By its means the human voice and likeness will be reproduced everywhere and factories driven thousands of miles from waterfalls furnishing the power; aerial machines will be propelled around the earth without a stop and the sun's energy controlled to create lakes and rivers for motive purposes and transformation of arid deserts into fertile land..." "My Inventions: the autobiography of Nikola Tesla," Hart Bros., 1982. Originally appeared in the Electrical experimenter magazine in 1919.,**



,

,

IMMANUEL VELIKOVSKY (1895-1979) ,



Controversial scientist - Earth In Upheaval 1955 "In the fields of archaeology, geology, and astronomy the last few years have brought a vast array of facts to corroborate the claims ... that there were physical upheavals of a global character in historical times; that these catastrophes were caused by extraterrestrial agents; and that the nature of these agents may be identified." ,

,

,

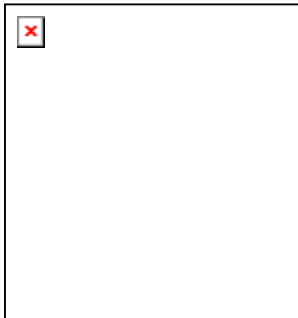


S



## SERBIAN PROPHECIES

MITAR TARABICH,



19th Century Serb Prophet Mitar Tarabich Foresaw the Current War and Much More

The following text is only a part from the book "Kremansko prorocanstvo" some details, from little known Serbian Prophet. The words spoken and written here are the truth, exactly as was predicted in the past and happened, and still going in this direction, as truth in the exact time frame. ,

### Background:

Mitar Tarabich (1829-1899), an illiterate peasant from a small Serbian village called Kremna, had experienced occasional prophetic visions. Being a religious person and having a local Serbian orthodox priest for a godfather, he told this priest about his episodes of "seeing into the future". The priest, Zaharije Zaharich (1836-1918), wrote down everything in a small notebook, which was damaged by fire in 1943 when his family house was destroyed by the occupying Bulgarian army. This text is now in the possession of the family of Zaharich's great-grandson, Mr. Dejan Malenkovich.

Tarabich's best-known prophesy has to do with a series of political events in 19th century Serbia. Without getting into details, I'll tell you that he predicted a sequence of events (spanning a course of decades) that eventually led to the removal of the ruling Obrenovich family from the Serbian royal throne. This prophesy came to be known in the region as the "black prophesy," and it did play out as predicted. It culminated in 1903 with the assassination of Alexandar Obrenovich and his wife Draga, who were killed by their own guards.

**Now you can get a series of quotations from Tarabich, starting with events that followed the assassination of the Serbian King and Queen:**

**You should note that Tarabich's words are actually translated from Serbo-Croatian, and that the translation is not necessarily in its final form. You may notice that some of the phrasing in the quotes is awkward and rough... this is an accurate reflection of his rural accent. Tarabich's words come from conversations with his godfather Zaharich - so you should be aware that any references to "you" or "your descendants" relate to Zaharich specifically. When Tarabich says "us," he means the Serbs; but he does not distinguish between Croats, Serbs, Slovenians, etc... To him, anyone who spoke his language was a Serb. Perhaps it is also important to note that we don't really know how much of Tarabich's prophesy was influenced by his own opinion; what mean is that some of the adjectives used to describe the people and events he saw could be a reflection of his "peasant-like" interpretation of those events (example: "intelligent," "brave," "honest," "horrible," "calamity," etc.).]**

### **Predictions and Events up to the end of World War I**

**"After the assassination of the King and Queen [Alexandar and Draga Obrenovich] the Karageorgevichs will come to power. Then we will again start a war with the Turks. Four Christian states will attack Turkey, and our border will be on the river Lim. Then we shall finally conquer and avenge Kosovo..."**

### **Historical facts:**

**1903 - Alexandar and Draga Obrenovich are assassinated by their own guards, and Petar Karageorgevich becomes the ruler of Serbia.**

**1912 - War erupts between Serbia and Turkey. With the help of Greece, Bulgaria, and Montenegro (three other Christian states), Serbia soon wins, moving its borders up to the river Lim.**

**"Soon after this war another war will start... The Big War in which a lot of blood will be spilled. If that blood were a river, a huge stone of 300 kg would roll in its current easily. A mighty army from across a river, three times bigger than ours, will attack us... They will destroy everything on their way. They penetrate deep into our land... Hard times will come upon us... Our army will almost give up, but then suddenly an intelligent man on a black stallion will take the command and cry out: "Forward to victory, my people! Forward brother Serbs!!" Our army springs to life. Its fighting spirit wakes up and the enemy is chased away across the river... Then an even greater army will come from the north and run over us. Our land will be devastated. We will be dying of hunger and sickness in great numbers. For three years Serbia will live in total darkness. During that time our wounded army will be abroad. They will stay in a place surrounded by the sea, and will be fed and nursed by friends from over the seas. Then, their wounds healed, they will come back home in ships. They will free Serbia and all of the territories where our brothers live."**

#### **Historical facts:**

**1914 - The Austro-Hungarian Empire starts a war against Serbia, after a Serbian nationalist named Gavrilo Princip kills Austrian Prince Ferdinand in Sarajevo. This regional war soon develops into the First World War. In the beginning, Austria conquers the northern and central part of Serbia easily, but when General Alexandar Mishich ("the man on a black stallion") takes command, the inspired Serbian army pushes the Austrians back across the river Drina. Soon after, the Germans attack from the north and the Serb army is forced to retreat through Albania to the Greek island of Kerkira. There they regroup, and after a full recovery sail for Salonika, where they form a new front with other allied armies. After a lot of heavy fighting, Serbia is finally free and reunited with the other southern Slav nations (Croats and Slovenians), whose territories had been part of the Astro-Hungarian empire for a long time. During the German occupation, a very large number of people in Serbia died of hunger and sickness.**

**"I will tell you one more thing father, the invading army will come to Kremna exactly on your baptismal day, stay for 3 years, and go away on the same day they came - St. Luke's day. But you will not see the end of the war. In the last year of the world's big carnage you will die. Both these wars, the one with the Turks and the big one when the whole world will be at war, will take away two of your grandchildren... one before, and the other after your death."**

#### **Historical facts:**

**The Germans entered Kremna on St. Luke's day, and the village was liberated on the exactly the same date 3 years later. Zaharije Zaharic died in 1918, the last year of the first "great carnage," which also took the lives of his two beloved grandchildren: one before, and one after his death.**

#### **PREDICTIONS & EVENTS UP TO THE END OF WORLD WAR II**

**"Listen to me, my good father, after the first Big War Austria will disappear, and Serbia will be as big as a real kingdom. We will live together with our northern brothers.**

**For some years we shall live in peace, love and prosperity. But it will not last for long. A venomous hatred will come into our people... Blood is spilled... horrible! I do not know when or why, but it is probably because of this hatred."**

#### **Historical facts:**

**1918 - The Austro-Hungarian Empire dissolves, and the Kingdom of Yugoslavia is formed. The new country is riddled with constant economic, social and political problems caused mostly by conflicts between various nationalistic political parties.**



**1928 - During a particularly fiery question period, a Parliament Member of the Serbian Radical party pulls out a hand gun and kills 3 deputies from Croatia (3 others are also wounded). Soon after this spilling of blood, a military dictatorship is established.**

**"Then the one who sits on the throne of our kingdom is killed. He will leave behind a widow and orphans. A relative of his will replace him on the throne, and he will try to rule justly and take good care of his cousin's children. But people do not love him, and he is accused of being an unjust ruler. He is dethroned and imprisoned by his army. His life will be saved by England's King and Queen. Then on the empty throne, our killed King's boy sits. But he will rule only for a few days. He will be taken by his soldiers over the seas because our kingdom is again invaded by a foreign, evil army. All of Europe is under the rule of the crooked anti-cross."**

**Historical facts:**

**1934 - While visiting Marseilles (in France), King Alexandar Karageorgevich is killed by a Croatian nationalist. Prince Pavle Karageorgevich, his cousin, becomes the provisional ruler because the King's son Petar is still a minor. Because of his growing unpopularity, Pavle is ousted by his army and is exiled to England. Young Prince Petar becomes the King, but soon flees Yugoslavia before the invading Nazi hordes.**

**1941 - Yugoslavia is occupied by the Germans. The ominous shadow of the Nazi swastika covers most of Europe.**

**"In the beginning Russia will not wage war, but when attacked by the evil army, they will fight back. There is a red Czar on the Russian throne.**

**Here, men with stars on their foreheads will appear. They will rule Uzice and this region for exactly 73 days, and then fleeing their enemies, they will go over the river Drina. These are times of hunger and great evil... Serbs will fight and butcher each other. The invading enemy looks upon Serbian evil hatred and laughs at us. A man with blue eyes on a white horse appears among our people. A star shines on his forehead. The evil enemy will hunt him all over our country, in the woods, over rivers and upon the sea, but in vain. The man will gather a mighty army and free occupied Belgrade. He will chase away the enemy from our country, and our kingdom will be bigger than ever. Russia will make an alliance with other great kingdoms over the seas, and they will burn down the crooked anti-cross and free all the enslaved people of Europe."**

**[NOTE: Zaharich did not always write down Tarabich's predictions at the time they occurred. Sometimes, he would write about conversations that had taken place several weeks before... this may explain some of the repetition and out-of-sequence quotations that appear in his writing. For example, in the preceding paragraph it would seem that the first two sentences are better suited to be in the middle of the**

passage (after the introduction of the "man with blue eyes"), because it is his army that takes and holds Uzice for 73 days.]

#### **Historical facts:**

**1941 - After being attacked by Nazi Germany, Russia enters the war. They are led by their Communist "red Czar," Stalin.**

**In Yugoslavia the communist party led by Josip Broz Tito, the man with blue eyes on a white horse, starts the resistance against the Germans and Italians, as well as against the Serbian and Croat national extremists who are butchering each other. The symbol of Tito's partisans is a red star, which they proudly wear on their hats.**

**The first territory liberated by the partisans is the region around the city of Uzice. They hold it against a superior force for exactly 73 days... then the partisans are forced to flee over the river Drina to Bosnia. The guerilla war was fought all over Yugoslavia for 4 long years... in the woods, over rivers and upon the sea.**

**1945 - Yugoslavia is liberated. Tito enters Belgrade on a white horse and makes the Royal Palace his life-long residence. Communist Yugoslavia is formed, and gains more territory from the neighboring state of Italy. The Allies free Europe. The Nazi swastika is crushed, and the Second World War is over.**

**[This is Zarahic now, speaking directly:] ,**

**"Mitar told me that the man with blue eyes and the star upon his forehead, would break the long-lasting love with our Christian Orthodox brothers, the Russians. He would not be grateful to them for the fact that he was sitting on our throne because they had put him there in the first place. A great hatred would erupt between us and the Russians. Blood would be spilled among our people. These wounds would be quickly healed and we would again be friends with the Russians, but never sincerely, only formally, pretending for the sake of others not to understand how we cheat and lie to each other."**

#### **Historical facts:**

**1948 - Tito does not want Yugoslavia to become one of Russia's "puppet states". He abruptly severs all political ties with Stalin, the man who formed him politically in the early 1920's and sent him back to Yugoslavia to organize an effective communist party. Tito purges his party of all members who oppose this decision, spilling a lot of blood in the process.**

**1954 - The year following Stalin's death, political and economic relations with Russia are re-established, but "never sincerely"...**

#### **Predictions & Events Following the end of World War II**

**"After the Great War peace will reign all over the world. Many new states will appear... black, white, red and yellow. An international court is formed, which does not allow countries to fight each other. This Court will be above all kings. Where a war starts, the Court will judge justly, trying to transform hatred and butchery into love and peace. The lucky ones who live to see these times will be more than happy.**

**After a while some great kings, as well as some small ones, will start to fake their respect for the Court, while doing whatever they please... Many small wars will begin because of this... thousands upon thousands will die, but there will be no big wars.**

**There will be a few wars around the kingdom of Israel, but sooner or later the peace will come even there.**

**In these wars brothers fight brothers; then they make peace and kiss each other, but their hatred remains...**

**All these small wars are initiated by the great kingdoms, because of their wickedness and malice; those who fight and butcher each other do it because of their blind stupidity."**

**Historical facts:**

**"In our country, the time of peace and prosperity will last for a long time. Many a generation will be born to live and die in peace, knowing about war only through wise books, words and different strange apparitions. [These "different strange apparitions" might be TVs, radios and computers.]**

**Our kingdom will be strong and well-loved and respected by everybody. People will eat only "white" bread, and whole wheat just when they want to. Everybody will ride around in carts with no oxen. People will travel in the sky, looking down upon our land as if they had climbed on the doubled Tara Mountain.**

**Down in Uzice, and all around these mountains, many factories will be built, and people will leave the land and come to work in them. For a long time they will love it, but then they will remember their land and go back to it.**

**Serbia will prosper best while the man with blue eyes on a white horse governs, one who will come to Serbia bringing some kind of new religion. He will ascend our throne, and will be strong and healthy, living a long life close to one hundred years. He will very much like to hunt, and one time while hunting he will accidentally fall from his white horse and thus lose his leg. From this wound he will die, not because of his great age."**

**Historical facts:**

Very simply and accurately, this vision of Tarabich's describes life in post-WWII Yugoslavia up to Tito's death in 1981. Tito "came" to Serbia from Croatia, and had really brought with him a "new religion": Communism. He did not have the hunting accident described by Tarabich (although he was a passionate horseman and hunter), but nevertheless the real cause of his death was the amputation of his leg, caused by his aggravated diabetes. After his death a "commission," called the Collective Presidency, ruled the country until its collapse in 1991.

**Current crisis in the Balkans:**

"After him our land will be governed by some kind of commission, but it will never be as it was.

Even though the people in our kingdom will forget about misery and hunger and will live in great wealth, brother will start to hate and think evil of brother.

On our borders and over them a new nation will appear. They will grow like grass after a deluge, they will be good and honest, and they will answer our hatred with reason. They will take care of each other like brothers. And we, because of our madness we shall think that we know everything and that we can do anything, and we shall baptize them with some new fate of ours, but all that will be in vain. Because they will believe only in themselves and in nobody else. Big trouble will become of it, because this nation will be brave.

Many summers this trouble will last, and nobody will be able to stop it, because that nation will grow like grass. One who will be born many summers after you [Note: he is speaking to the priest Zaharic here], will be honest and intelligent, he will deal with them in peace.

We shall live in peace - they there, us here and there."

[When Tarabich says "they there, us here and there," he might well be referring to the current situation in the region of Krajina (in Croatia). If you take the "them" to be the Croats, then he's saying that Croats will live only in Croatia, while Serbs will live both in Serbia and Croatia (Krajina).

"You see my god-father, when the world starts to live in peace and abundance after the Second Big War, all of that will be just a bitter illusion, because many will forget God, and they will worship only their own human intelligence.

And do you know my god-father, what is human intelligence compared to God's will and knowledge? Not even a single drop in the ocean.

Men will build a box and within will be some kind of gadget with images, but they will not be able to communicate with me already dead, even though this image-

**gadget will be as close to this other world as hairs on the human scalp are close to each other."**

**"With the help of this image-gadget man will be able to see everything that is happening all over the world.**

**People will drill wells deep in the ground and dig out gold [another name for crude oil is "black gold"], which will give them light, speed and power, and the earth will shed tears of sorrow, because there will be much more gold and light on its surface than in its interior. The earth will suffer because of these open wounds.**

**Instead of working in the fields, people will dig everywhere, in right and wrong places, but the real power will be all around them, not being able to tell them: "Come on, take me, don't you see that I am here, all around you." Only after many a summer, people will remember this real power, and then they will realize how stupid it was to dig all those holes. This power will also be present inside of the human kind but it will take a long time before they discover it and use it.**

**Thus man will live for a long, long time, not being able to know himself. There will be many learned men who will think through their books that they know and can do everything. They will be the great obstacle for this realization [self-knowledge], but once men get this knowledge, then people will see what kind of delusion it was when they listened to their learned men. When that happens, people will be so sorry that they didn't discover it before, because this knowledge is so simple.**

**People will do many stupid things, thinking that they know and can do everything, not knowing anything.**

**Wise men will appear in the Orient and their wisdom will cross all seas and frontiers, but people will not trust this wisdom for long time, and this real truth they will proclaim for a lie.**

**Their souls will not be possessed by the Devil, but by something much worse. They will believe that their illusion is the real truth, although there will be no truth in their heads.**

**Here at home it will be the same as all over the world. People will start to hate clean air and this divine freshness and all divine beauty and will hide in rankness. Nobody will force them to do that, but they will do it of their own free will.**

**Here in Kremna many a field will become a meadow, and many a home will be abandoned, but then those who have left will come back to heal themselves by breathing fresh air.**

**In Serbia it will not be possible to distinguish a man from a woman. Everybody will dress the same. This calamity will come to us from abroad but it will stay with us the longest. A groom will take a bride, but nobody will know who is who.**

**People will be lost and more and more senseless day by day. Men will be born not knowing who was their grand-father and great grand-father. People will think that they know everything, but not a thing they will know**



,  
,  
,  
,



**SUMERIAN PROPHECIES,**



**DISCOVERY OF CYDONIA ON MARS PREDICTED LONG AGO**

**Zechariah Sitchin recently presented the Sumerian clay tablet pictured in his book "Earth Chronicles". As shocking as it may sound, it appears that the tablet prophesied our current rediscovery of the Annunaki monuments at Cydonia on Mars.**

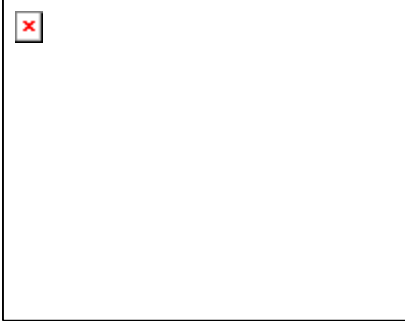


**T**



**TIBETAN PROPHECIES**

**MONUMENT TO THE END OF TIME ,**



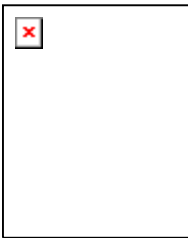
"The Tibetan Kalachakra contains a prophecy that 860 years after its introduction into Tibet, which happened in 1127, the conditions would be fulfilled for a twenty five year period that would culminate in the appearance of the Tibetan version of New Jerusalem, the hidden city of Shamballa. Eight hundred sixty years after 1127 is 1987, and 25 years after that is 2012. These dates are also significant in various versions of the Mayan calendar." Source: Monument to the End of Time, by Weidner and Bridges ,

,

,



**NICHOLAS K. ROERICH, SCHOLAR (1930s),**



[On a five-year expedition to the East, Roerich recorded the following predictions of Tibetan Lamas.]

**First will begin an unprecedented war of all nations. Afterward, brother shall rise against brother. Oceans of blood shall flow. ,**

,

,

**They shall forget the meaning of the word Teacher. But then shall the Teachers appear and in all corners of the world shall be heard the true teaching. To this word of truth shall the people be drawn, but those who are filled with darkness and ignorance shall set obstacles. As a diamond, glows the light on the tower of the Lord of Shambhala. (interpreted as the great spiritual kingdom, according to the Lamas.)**

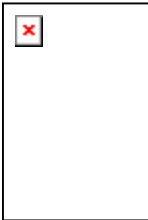
**One stone in his ring is worth more than all the world's treasures. Even those who by accident help the Teachings of Shambhala will receive in return a hundredfold. Already many warriors of the teaching or truth are reincarnated. Only a few years shall elapse before everyone shall hear the mighty steps of the Lord of the New Era. And one can already perceive unusual manifestations and encounter unusual people. Already they open the gates of knowledge and ripened fruits are falling from the trees.**

**The banner of Shambhala shall encircle the central lands of the Blessed One. Those who accept him shall rejoice. And those who deny him shall tremble. The denier shall be given over to justice and shall be forgotten. And the warriors shall march**

**under the banner of Maitreya [the coming spiritual leader of the world].** Source: *The Peoples Almanac* by David Wallechinsky and Irving



## **PROPHECY OF SHAMBHALA, AS RECOUNTED BY NICOLAS ROERICH (1920)**



I have been born many times, Arjuna, and many times hast thou been born. But I remember my past lives, and thou has forgotten thine. Although I am unborn, everlasting, and I am the Lord of all, I come to my realm of nature and through my wondrous power I am born. ,

,

,

**When righteousness is weak and faints and unrighteousness exults in pride, then my Spirit arises on Earth. For the salvation of those who are good, for the destruction of evil in men, for the fulfillment of the kingdom of righteousness, I come to this world in the ages that pass. He who knows my birth as God and who knows my sacrifice, when he leaves his mortal body, goes no more from death to death, for he in truth comes to me.**



## **PROPHECY OF SHAMBHALA (BEFORE 700 A.D.) ,**

**For five full cycles of the Dawn Star, the rule of the warring strangers will go on to greater orgies of destruction.... Their path will lead to the Last Destruction. Know that the end will come in five full cycles, for five, the difference between the Earth's number and that of Gleaming Dawn Star, is the number of these children of warfare.**



,

,

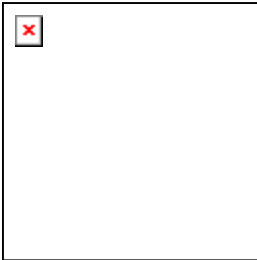


’  
**TIBETAN PROPHECY CONCERNING THE “RED MAN”,**

**"When the iron eagle flies and horses run on wheels, the Tibetan people will be scattered over the earth and the dharma will go to the land of the red man." --  
Tibetan Prophecy**



**A TIBETAN MESSAGE SEND THROUGH HOPIS & MAORIS TO CANADIAN ALEUTS,**



**Healing: An Alaskan Prophecy -- From an article entitled "Let Goodness Take Its Place" by Larry Merculieff, Aleut ,**

’  
**Larry began his speech in the Aleut language with the saying "The afternoon tastes good." ,**

’  
  
**He continued: You are the second group of people that have invited me to talk on something that is very special. I have been asked to give you some messages from the spiritual leaders of the Hopi and Maori people from New Zealand. When I went up to Canada one and 1/2 years ago, I went there to be with the Stony Elders. They invited me to go there.**

**While I was there, they said the Hopi and Maori sent the messenger to meet me. I do not know why me, but they gave me some messages to bring back here to Alaska. They must have known things that I do not know or cannot see yet. And this is one of the things that I think they knew: that I was going to be invited to speak in places like this. One thing to know before I start... The people who are here today are here for a reason. It is no accident that you are going to be here to hear this message and it is up to you whether or not you want to use this message of wisdom that has been given by Hopi and Maori. If you do not use it, I would ask you pass it along to others.**

**I used to write my speeches. You know, when I left the University they train you to write everything down. As Commissioner, you have to write everything down for the public record. I stopped doing that when an old man, Howard Luke, and I were exchanging tape recordings with each other. He sent me this tape and said,**

**"Anybody that gets up in front of a crowd of people and has to read from a piece of paper has no business being up there!"**

**So for the first time in my 43 years, today I say "OK, the papers are going to be put away." I will speak from the heart. There is a great deal of wisdom in speaking from the heart instead from a paper. It was a relearning for me. I learned it very well, I think. When I have to speak before a group, I never know what I am going to say. The only thing I can do is clear my mind, clear my body, and pray for the messages given from the people that I have been sent here to give the messages for. And I pray to the Creator to help, When I came here, I also prayed for the help of the Spirit of the land; The Spirits of your ancestors; The Spirit of the river; The Spirit of the animals; The Spirit of the trees; and The Spirit of the wind because each area of the world has got their own guardian. Even this group now has its own guardians. They are here now they are sitting with us and so I ask for their help when I talk.**

**The Hopi and Maori sent a messenger, who's name was Beverly, to meet me when I was up in Canada. The messages come from the Hopi and Maori and the Stony Elders who are part of the great Sioux Nation in Alberta, also from the White Bison Society. I will explain what this is.**

**What the Hopi and Maori wanted us to know here in Alaska and all the villages, is that we are moving into the what they call the World of the 5th Hoop. The Navajo called it moving into the 5th World. Maybe amongst some of the elders of the Athabascan people there are similar things that are being said about this time. It is a message of hope. They know of the sicknesses that made them suffer. They know of the fights that have been going on between the organization and the villages. They know of the struggle between villages and within regions and between regions. They know about the alcohol abuse and accidental deaths due to alcohol, the suicides, the high blood pressure, failing health, heart problems, all these things that our people in Alaska have been facing. In my years working for my people, I have traveled all over the State and it is pretty much the same everywhere, the kind of problems we are experiencing.**

**That is not what this message is about. They know about our business in the villages. This message is a message of hope. They say that moving into this time, of the World of the 5th Hoop, is a time when all the four sacred powers are going to be reconnected. They are the red-white-black-yellow. They wanted me to know that among the Hopi they are the keepers of the sacred stone tablets for the sacred red power - that includes all of us.**

**They wanted me to know that they have the sacred stone tablets in Tibet, in the mountains, kept by the Tibetan Monks. In the same way that the Tibetans have their sacred stone tablet with the Hopi.,**

**,  
There are four sacred stone tablets that were given. The sacred black color has theirs in a small village in Africa. They cannot exchange it with the sacred white**

color because they lost theirs. But the Hopi wisdom keepers say that they are soon to find this stone. Very soon in this time. If you look at the maps where the people of Hopi live and Tibetans live is exactly on opposite parts of the world of the Mother Earth. The Hopi word for love is the Tibetan word for hate. And the Tibetan word for love is the Hopi word for hate. The same word but exactly opposite meanings. They say that this is necessary to help keep the balance of Mother Earth. And that there are keepers of this balance that are around the world like us.

In moving into this time of the World of the 5th Hoop it is going to be a time of great healing. There is going to be great healing that is going to start and the Hopi say that it is going to start in the North. I have learned just recently that it is going to start in Alaska.

The Hopi told me that this time of great healing is going to be shown by several signs. One is when a hoop of a hundred eagle feathers is completed. And I have met the person from the White Bison Society in Colorado, who are the keepers of this hoop. I met the person while I was in Anchorage, while we were having dinner, a lady came in from Kodiak and she had an eagle feather in hand. She said, "I know this had to go to some special place and I guess it is you." and gave it to this guy who was sitting there. His mouth dropped open. He could hardly speak. He said that this was the eagle feather that was to be the axle. The center point in this hoop of 100 eagles that was described to him exactly by the wisdom keepers. The eagle feathers numbered 57 at that time.

Since that time two more have come from Alaska. One from an all white eagle. This white eagle had called to this man. (This is true as I was a witness.) He was a white man. He calls me up and he says, "I do not know why I am calling, but this morning I looked up in my yard and there were 13 ravens in a circle and in the middle of the circle was an eagle." He said he knew that was pretty weird. He had never seen anything like it. The people in the village had never seen anything like this. This was just about a month and a half ago. He said that he had heard the story of the hoop of the 100 eagle feathers. He said that night the tribal chief delivered to him the dead eagle. That morning he saw the eagle alive, surrounded by 13 ravens. That evening it was delivered to the camp. He did not know why. And so he heard of the story and knew that if he asked permission properly one of these eagle feathers was to be delivered to this hoop. And so it was. A person who was on his way down to Colorado delivered the white eagle feather or the feather from a white eagle. So now there were two feathers delivered.

In this time of healing the message of hope from the Hopi & Maori and the Stony Elders, I was invited to Sacred Ceremony by the Stony Elders and the youngest was 77 and the oldest was 106. No one spoke any English during the whole time I was in the Sacred Ceremony, which lasted 3 hours. They spoke English one in the middle, and the person who spoke said "I am speaking English for the benefit of our friends from Alaska." We know that your people in Alaska, in many villages, believe that they have lost their culture, the cultural wisdom and their ways. We are praying to

**the Creator. We want you to know of the message that has been given to us so that you would take it back to Alaska.**

**The message that they received for us is that our cultures are not dead. All the wisdom that has been collected in our cultures, since time immemorial, is being kept for us, waiting for us to awaken in our spirits. We will awaken our spirits again, when that happens things will be revealed of the old wisdom's. Things that have been forgotten for a long time are going to be brought back; Art-Music-Song-Dance-Story- telling-Spiritual-Wisdom-knowledge and the wisdom of how to work with Mother Earth will all be restored.**

**They also want us to know that among the Hopi and Maori there are people who do nothing but pray 24 hours a day, 7 days a week, 365 days a year, every year of their lives. That is all they do. In rotation, they pray around the clock for other people. In this prayer is where they have seen some of these things that are about to happen. The healing that is going to take place, the advice that has been given to us is "Seek not to fight evil - do not fight it -- let goodness take its place." So when we see bad things happen and when we fight those bad things, what we do hurts everybody. Fighting evil has spiritual energies that go to the ends of universe, affects everybody in the community. When I come into community I can feel the energies that are created. We are all affected by it. You know sometimes you watch little kids when a stranger walks into the room all of a sudden the child just cries, sometimes this happens or they love the stranger. What are they doing is taking their God given, Creator given way of talents, skills, gifts to feel the spirit of the other person. Because everybody gives out these energies, so we have to, they say, be very careful. This is part of the wisdom amongst the great Athabascan People and most indigenous people throughout the world. We must take care of how we think how we feel.**

**The signs of this time of healing that is to start are: When the children bring back the spirit to the village. When the young start speaking with the wisdom of the elders. When the leadership energies start shifting to the feminine side. When this hoop of the 100 eagles feathers get completed. And when the White Bison shows up. These are all the signs of the movement from the 4th to the 5th Hoop.**

**Now, I know that some of this is in language that you may have not heard in your lifetime. But I know inside, you will recognize these words to be true. Your intuition is going to tell you what I am saying is true. The world for the last 4,000 or so years has been stuck in the male energy side. The male energy is thinking from the brain. It is a management from the top down. It is more aggressive. It does not use intuition or feelings from the heart. It is a different kind of energy. It is not a bad energy. It is just different than the female energy. Female energy is healing, nurturing, loving, caring, touching, sharing and that the world spiritual leaders know now that these energies have been male and now have shifted to the female side.**

The center of the top of the energy entrance to the Earth Mother is here through Alaska. The spiritual leaders say that a host, hosts of angels are coming through Alaska -- spreading out throughout the world for this healing to take place. I see what is happening to our young people. I spend most of my life thinking I was a leader for 25 years working for my people. I realized, when I finally woke up, I was not a leader because I was stuck in the same place with the same kind of sickness they had.

Harold Napoleon, who wrote the book, The Way of the Human Being, talks about the great death. Why, people ask, are we suffering like this today? Why are our kids this way? Why are we having this alcohol problem? It is easy to understand when you get back in touch with your heart. Harold Napoleon talks about the time of the great death. My people faced it. 80% of our people were wiped out in 50 years. We still have stories of those times. How many men can a musket ball kill? The Russians were betting about the Aleuts, so they lined them up back to back shot point blank and the answer is 9. There is one community where the Russians went to take all the women and girls for their sex slaves. The women and girls said "No, this will be a violation of our spirit" and they all got on top of a cliff and jumped in mass and died. There is a story in a village in Akutan where it used to take a year to build meat boats from hide. It was one of the most sophisticated kayaks in the world. It took a year to build because it had to be dependable. They had to go out on the high seas for weeks on end. They knew this and the Russians knew this. The fur traders, who were greedy, went into the village at night and destroyed all the oats. The village starved to death. There was one old woman who survived out of 300 people. So we have these stories. The first people who were killed among my people were the Shaman and their apprentices, because of their religion or way of life of spirituality, the Russians did not understand so they destroyed it. They thought it was a threat. Can you imagine our people who are survivors, we are survivors here today, having gone through that time, experiencing for 50 years, 8 out of 10 people dying in a horrible way? Your lived ones? Your grandchildren? Your children? Your mother? Your wives? Your husbands? Dying by horrible ways for 50 years? Year after year seeing horrible death? And being subjected to all this, the American doctors have a name for this now, they call it Post Traumatic Stress Syndrome.

The Vietnam Vets have also experienced this syndrome. The veterans, when they came back from Vietnam, were depressed. They took drugs. They took alcohol. They withdrew from their relationships. They could not be close to people because it hurt too much. They did anything to escape their feeling and what they were thinking. When they did that they separated from their spiritual side. When this happened the depression started. So they experienced this for in Vietnam after 2 or 3 years. Sometimes people had 4 trips over there. Our people experienced it for generations. Not only did we not have the support that the Vietnam Vets had, they still had their culture intact when they came back.

Our cultures were eliminated or attempted to be destroyed. So that the survivors who had survived were without hope. Having gone through such misery and pain,

the only thing they could do to defend themselves the only way they knew how to defend themselves, was not to feel. I know and I understand it. Harold Napoleon understood it. Many of you understand it. Because as a child, like many of our people, grew up in a family the abused alcohol and the first thing that I did as a child to defend myself was to shut off my feelings. They were shut off for over 20 years. And when that happened which is a state of constant depression and addiction. Addictions can be cigarettes - alcohol - TV - noise; big loud music, and even thoughts could be an addiction. Anything to take us away from feeling right now the way we feel, we try to run away from it. That is what happening when you see a kid walk down the street with big earphones blasting and they are not hearing anything else because they do not want to be here, no.

The wisdom keepers say that the only place to find the power of the Creator is to be present in this moment. If we have fears we are projecting them into the future. Into a future time that does not even exist. If we have guilt, we are living in the past, for the past things we did, we are not living now. All the spiritual keepers, of all groups in the world, be they Buddhists, be they Islamic, be it part Red Pack, be it medicine pack, you name it, say the only way to find the power that has been given to us from the Creator is to be here, now. Not to escape. So you see this addiction that has happened from the Great Death, the survivors are separated from their feelings. Can you imagine the kind of children they raised? It was hard for them to love and be close to another because they were afraid if I became too close and love somebody they would be destroyed and I would suffer the pain all over again. So, they stayed away from that feeling. Those kids grew up and had their own kids and from generations to generation to generation until today we have the legacy the inheritance of this spiritual sickness that was given to us a long time ago. And so the answers from the wisdom keepers is to work at being present and that will first revive the key.

The spiritual keepers also say that the first step towards healing yourself before you can heal others or help heal others is to love that which we may hate or who we may hate. We may hate them ourselves. We may hate an organization. We may hate the people from outside who have interfered. We may hate somebody. The first step towards this healing is to stop the hate and turn it into love. And it will transform everything. This spiritual sickness that we have is going to move now. It is going to change. There are some predictions in the sacred stone tablets among the wisdom keepers about what is going to happen here in this World of the 5th Hoop. Not only are we going to have this healing but the Earth Mother is going to shake in a way that it has never shook before. It is going to move in a way it has never done before. There is going to be a lot of fear because of this and the wisdom keepers want me to convey that when this happens, we should not be afraid because what is happening is that the Earth Mother is trying to help us remove the stuff that we have stuck in our bodies, inherited from the spiritual sickness of generations and generations out, and one of the ways that we do that is to scare the life out of us. This is why there is going to be time for healers.

Healers are being called from all over. Women are now taking their place as the original healers around the world and some of the strongest original healers are starting here in Alaska. Not only the shift to the feminine side of leadership but the women are going to start taking their place as healers. I think this is an exciting time. The Dalai Lama went down to Yucatan during the last change of the moon with all the spiritual leaders to pray for this time of the shift, this time of healing. And he has chosen and these are the words that they use which are hard to understand. He has chosen to take the spiritual energies that they have been keeping in Tibet and move them from Tibet and bring them here to Alaska, which they did a few weeks ago. The reason they did this is because the Chinese are wiping out the Tibetan Monks and destroying all the temples. So the Dalai Lama moved this spiritual energy here to Alaska because this is the place where the healing is going to start. And this is the place where all the Angels are coming in by hosts. This is the place where the hoop of a hundred eagle feathers will be finished. And interestingly enough some of the healing ways are being revived from all the cultures. People are being woken up.

How do we start this healing? When you are quiet with in yourself and you sit next to the river - Ask. Do not be afraid to ask. Ask the Creator. Ask whoever you feel your higher power, "Please help me find the way because I do not know how to heal." "Make me your history." And when you ask that, with humility in your heart, you will get it. You will find it. And it will be given to you; you will see this healing starting to spread like wild fire. It is just exciting. Exciting to see. And the key to it is staying here, now.

Now last thing I am going to say. I ran the village corporation in St. Paul for 10 years. I was city manager for 4 years. We started from no economy out there. In 1983 the government pulled out. That was our only economy. They pulled out and we lost 80% of our jobs. That year we had 100 suicide attempts out of 600 people. We had 4 people who killed themselves. We had 3 who were murdered. Things that had not happened in our village for 150 years. The last person ever murdered in our village was over 150 years ago. And it all happened in this one year. Big shaking up. And we thought, the leadership thought, including me, that if we worked to bring the economy back so that everybody got a good paying job, our kids would return to our village and that it would solve our problems. We had growing alcohol problem, 60% of population alcoholic and 1/3 of our kids have Fetal Alcohol Syndrome. We had suicide attempts all the time. I have been to 44 funerals here in 4 years. 44 funerals! Goodness sakes.

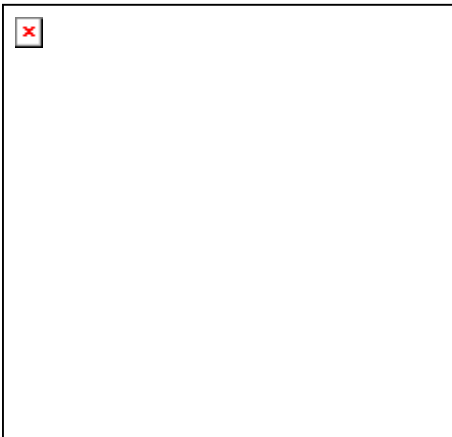
So what we learned from this and what I want to share with you is what happened when we got our economy. We have the strongest rural economy in the State of Alaska right now. Our per capita income is \$34,000.00 per person. \$34,000.00 per person. That is what accomplished in 10 years. But did it solve our problems? NO. The spiritual sickness is still going on. The money only feeds the addiction. If you have a community that is already addicted in some way because of the spiritual sickness we have inherited from the time of the great death.

Bringing money in, in large numbers, will fuel the addictions just like gasoline to fire. It will make it worse. Bigger. Because what we do with the money if you look at St. Paul. We are buying cars. Everybody has got a car now. Bought maybe 300 cars in last 3 years. Everybody has got 1 or 2 TV sets - big ones. Everybody has got 4 wheelers. Everybody has got boats. Everybody has got nice clothes. Everybody has got nice houses. THINGS. Everybody has got things. But yet they are saying we are not happy. What is wrong? What is wrong is we were looking outside for feeding for a hunger inside that we did not understand. And that hunger is the hunger of the spirit. When we have addictions, it is a hunger to fill the spirit. It is like a big stomach inside you wants to feed all of the time. And no matter how much we feed it with these addictions is never enough. And it just goes down and down and we get so depressed that we feel we can not get out of it. Either at that point you die physically or your die spiritually. Hopefully many people will not have to go through that.

So, that is the message that I have brought to you. This is a message of hope and a message of good wisdom. Remember our cultures are not lost. The wisdom of it is already here with us. We just do not know it yet, because we are spiritually sleeping.



KALACHAKRA/TIBETAN 2012 PROPHECY ,



A Tibetan prophecy connected with 2012. It is usually just a brief reference, but in Monument to the End of Time, by Weidner and Bridges, we get a bit more detail: "The Tibetan Kalachakra contains a prophecy that 860 years after its introduction into Tibet, which happened in 1127, the conditions would be fulfilled for a twenty five year period that would culminate in the appearance of the Tibetan version of New Jerusalem, the hidden city of Shambhala. Eight hundred sixty years after 1127 is 1987, and 25 years after that is 2012. ,

When the time for the Advent of the Antichrist approaches, people's minds will grow cloudy from carnal passions, and dishonor and lawlessness will grow stronger. When the time for the Advent of the Antichrist approaches, people's minds will grow cloudy from carnal passions, and dishonor and lawlessness will grow stronger.





[Back to contents,](#)

,  
,  
**GAUTAMA BUDDHA (500 BC),**



In approximately 500 BC Buddha (Gautama Buddha) 'turned the Wheel of Dharma'. He explained that the wheel would turn every 500 yrs and there will be 5 turnings (2500 yrs = ~2000AD). Buddha said each revolution would result in a decline of the Dharma (spiritual truth). He said the final turn would lead to a period of chaos and strife leading to a new phase of consciousness of the planet and an unprecedented change in man. ,

,  
,  
**The text below was found on the net supposedly taken from a French book which contained a translation of a manuscript approx. 4000 years old, found in the Buddhist temple of Lhasa, in Tibet...."When the star of Baal dropped to the right where there is nothing more than sky and sea, the seven cities trembled and worried with its gold towers and transparent (glasses?) temples, as the leaves of trees do during a storm. A torrent of fire fall over the palace. Cries from dying persons and moans in the crowd filled the airs. The people went to find a hiding place in the temples and in the castles. So the wise Mu, great priest of Ra-Mu stands up and says:**

**- Didn't I predict all this to come?**

**Men and women, dressed with their precious clothes, covered with precious stones, begged:**

**- Mu, save us! Mu answers:**

**- You will die, with your slaves and your treasures. From your ashes new peoples will come. If these peoples forget they should dominate the material things not only to progress, but also not to be diminished, the same fate will surprise them. The flames and the fog choked the words of the Wiseman. The country and its inhabitants were smashed and swallowed in the abysms (of the oceans)."**

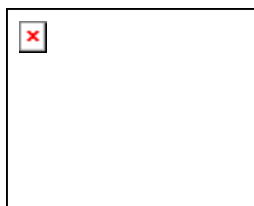


# U



## UKRAINIAN PROPHECIES,

### JOSYP TERE LYA - PREDICTED 9-11,



Josyp Terelya...Prayer for Peace and Visions part 3 of 5

"Earthquakes in California. It will sink into the water." ...  
"Politically, even if things seem peaceful watch out for Russian and China. They could be powder kegs ready to explode." ,

### Messages and Visions on September 11th - "911"

#### Josyp Terelya - Parts 3,4 & 5

I returned from Marmora September 10, 2001, in the evening. Marmora is a Holy place of the apparitions of our Lady in Canada. It was after midnight, 1:10 pm to be precise. I prayed and I heard the voice of Gabriel.

"Take the Koran, and read the eleventh Sura, verse eleven." I read. "If we take away the punishments due them they shall say, "What is holding them back.... and on the day it comes, It will be impossible to turn it away, and they will be overcome by that which they had scoffed."

I continued to pray and I saw that a haze covered the icon and a voice of the Archangel said, "Open the Koran at the 21st Sura, verse 11." I did this. "We have destroyed many habitations which were sinful and we raised up new nations in their places."

I continued to pray, and the Archangel bade me take the Bible and open it to the book of Ecclesiastes (9,18) "Wisdom is better than weapons of war; but one bungler destroys much good."

I continued to pray and the voice of the Archangel announces, "Pray for the Jews in the megalopolis, for they intend upon a great sin; the Lord shall punish them for evil and the godless among them for their transgressions. Take the Prophet Jeremiah and read chapter 1 v. 13;"

**"The word of the Lord came to me a second time saying what do you see, and I said, I see a boiling pot tilted, away from the north." The Archangel again spoke to me (chapter 11 v 11,) "Therefore, thus says the Lord, assuredly I am going to bring disaster upon them that they cannot escape. Though they cry out to me I will not listen to them" (Jer. 11, 11)**

**And now read attentively what is said in the Koran and the Bible, and understand, what will take place. And from the events that happened, count the numbers, so that you will have eleven everywhere and you will see how evilly Satan is working.**

**The tragedy that was planned by Satan took place on the 254th day of the year; set up the ciphers in order  $2 + 5 + 4$  and you have eleven and from the act of terror to the end of the year you have 111 days. This event took place on the 11th of September, that is  $9 \text{ (month)} + 1+1 = \text{eleven}$ . The first plane crashed into the tower, flying on flight number 11. There were 92 passengers on board:  $9+2=\text{eleven}$ . The second plane was carrying 65 passengers:  $6+5=\text{eleven}$ .**

**\*\*\*Henry Hudson discovered the island of Manhattan on September 11.**

**\*\*\*The word Afghanistan is eleven letters.**

**\*\*\* The number 11 in the occult expresses shock energy. It is the number of offering sacrifices. In Islam the number 11 in the Sufi tradition, symbolizes the sacrifice of oneself or burning of oneself. It represents revenge according to the system of the godless.**

**The number 11 (eleven) is the numerical symbol of the hidden name of Allah. This is revenge not for an individual wrong, but revenge in a system that is against God for specific wrongs. All is from God.**

**Christians, what is your reaction to this crime? Should we be getting ready to seek vengeance? A vindication for these acts committed?**

**Our faith teaches us: forgive your enemies, pray for them.**

**And at the same time revenge is a question of justice. For every deed must have its wage. Who is to receive the vengeance for this incredible crime? Firstly those who organized it.**

**Secondly, those who executed it.**

**And thirdly, those who allowed this crime.**

**We must remember that wages - retaliation is the basis of religious life. God Himself sanctions the concept of vengeance.**

## **Josyp Terelya...Prayer for Peace and Visions of the Future part 4 of 5**

**On September 12, I was praying with a group of school children in Toronto. After lunch I showed my young companions two of my paintings: "The Holocaust - September 11, and "The Unvanquished" in memory of the heroes of the plane that crashed near Pittsburgh, PA. USA, seven naked figures soaring towards light.**

**I sensed that something strange and awful was to happen as I read the prophecies that heaven had unveiled to me. I gave three conferences and each time I warned my listeners that the evil one was planning a fatal blow in August. No one took me seriously. Those faithful to Christ must know that we can always look forward to warnings about evil, but we must take a stand.**

**I was praying on Sept 14 as always in my chapel at home. It was 3 a. m. My prayers firstly were words of thanksgiving to God. These also express our notions about God. My Christian thoughts, founded in unity, confirmed by faith. Christ, who comes and will come, abides in this. As I was finishing the third rosary. I saw in a gladsome light the Mother of God and the Apostles before the icon of Our Lady Mediatrix of all Graces.**

**She spoke gravely, with sorrow in Her eyes: "What has happened is not a punishment, but a sin, the sin of murder. Pray for those who killed without fault. There is need for prayer and saving and good deeds, a distancing from Satan."**

**Every Christian family, every church and convent needs saving icons for people. The icon of the Mother of God, of Christ the Savior and Christ the King. Icons of the six archangels and of the church. These are your weapons, which defend the hearth before the onslaughts of the dark powers, sickness and sin. The crime of September 11 was an attack against the President, to deprive him of his authority, and so to achieve the global plans of the organizers of terror. This was the beginning of the plan to destroy the American nation.**

**All the energies and love of Christians must be directed to support the President. Remember that building of empires is a sin and a crime. Today the dark powers of Islam were directed to the creation of a world Muslim empire, formed of seven emirates. America will reap the fruits of its short vision - the arming of Muslim terrorists who conduct their war across immense territories. Israel is in great sin and shall be punished by God with fire for its part in the September events. The prophets Jeremiah and Daniel have foretold this. All wars, conducted by the Moslems are blasphemy and a statement of hatred towards God. Amen**

## **Josyp Terelya... Prayer for Peace and Visions of the Future part 5 of 5**

**September 21, 2001 Toronto 3 a.m.**

**I was ending my prayer, when I heard a voice. My room was filled with an unusual light. Every injustice or wrong committed against a person merits its own punishment, and so with blasphemy, for blasphemy is an offense against God.**

**Every murder is a blasphemy. It is a sign of man's vices, an act of godlessness. Scriptures tell us those who blaspheme against the name of God will die. The great tragedy of the twin towers and the torrents of tears of America should fix itself in the memories of all Americans with the memory of this great manslaughter of September 11.**

**We can compare this drama to the drama of the death of Christ on the cross when he accuses the Jews for blasphemy against God. He was innocent and pure in the eyes of Heaven. We have to find the guilty ones among the officials and the wealthy. Pray, and do not be silent. The salvation of the world is in peace and quiet. Pray for the work of the President. For there are those in organizations who are preventing him from bringing peace and quiet to the U.S.A. There will be no peace because of Israel and their hatred.**

**Be vigilant, that the devil not takes you by surprise. Prepare yourself daily to meet the Father and the Son and the Holy Spirit. Amen,**



,

**V**

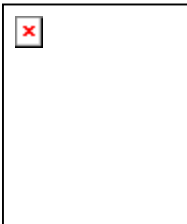


**VATICAN - CATHOLIC PROPHECIES,**

,

,

**PROPHECY OF MOTHER THERESA**



**I have called this post the "Prophecy Of Mother Theresa" for the very reason that she NEVER was known to have a vision or apparition. It is this very fact that makes her ONLY KNOWN apparition so striking. She had it on her deathbed and it was revealed to her beloved sisters. ,**

**The Church has never, to my knowledge, ever spoken of this. I can see why: It speaks in terms of SPECIFIC people, places, and dates. This specificity, and the fact that we are witnessing events rolling into place as I type this, makes me think this is**

authentic, the "real McCoy" as it were. Perhaps this is indeed Heaven's Blueprint that we might watch unfold. Tom S., New Jersey.

[Note from Miles: There is no verification of this prophesy, but that is not unexpected. Remember that LaSalette took decades to gain imprimatur. The Vatican did not release the Third Secret of Fatima for half a century, and it may not have been the real "secret." Garabandal has never received Vatican approval. You don't have to believe it. Your choice. But I had a responsibility to put it up for people to examine on their own. There is nothing more I can add to this statement.]

**Blessed Mother Theresa September 5, 1997 Note: Mother Theresa died at 9:30pm on the evening of September 5, 1997, in the mother house of her convent in Calcutta. At around 8:15pm that evening, Mother Theresa awoke and summoned the other nuns to gather around her. She told them,**

**"I have had a vision of things to come. Our Lord Jesus Christ has bidden me to disclose it to you so that you might be prepared for a time of woe and be safeguarded from evil. The Four Horsemen spoken in the book of Revelation, have mounted their steeds. Their ride begins. You will hear their hoofbeats within five years time." (Mother Therese was quite specific as to the timing of the first three scourges, Plague, War and Famine.)**

**"The plague will break out first in Asia in August 2002. At first it will be ignored by world health authorities, but it will spread and its victims will multiply rapidly – millions and millions of poor souls. As the plague rages, the true identity of the Beast of Revelation will be revealed; a creature who delights in death, pain and misery. This man will come from Iran, and will proudly display the number 666..... With contemptuous ease, the Beast will assassinate Saddam Hussein early in 2003 in a murder plot involving Arab Sheikhs, and he will spread his power through Iraq and Saudi Arabia.... War will break out in the Middle East in October 2003. It will start with the assassination of a major figure....This shocking event will provoke a wave of suicide attacks against the United States..... Like the plague, the war will escalate quickly...A brief, bloody, global confrontation will ensue. America will emerge victorious, but with great loss of life, and the economy in ruins. Enter the third Horseman – Famine." ....But when things are at their very worst, and the winter bites hard, the fourth Horseman makes his appearance. This rider is not 'Death' as in Revelation, but becomes 'Hope'... Hope will become the promise of a new message from Our Lady of Fatima. Hundreds at the Shrine will witness the Virgin predicting victory in the war, and a 1000 year Era of Peace on earth."**

Source: <http://www.endtimesreport.com>

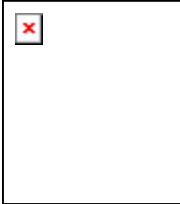


**NICHOLAS OF FLUH (15th Century) predicts the current sexual perversion in the church,**

**The Church will be punished because the majority of her members, high and low, will become so perverted. The Church will sink deeper and deeper until she will at last seem to be extinguished, and the succession of Peter and the other Apostles to have expired. ,**

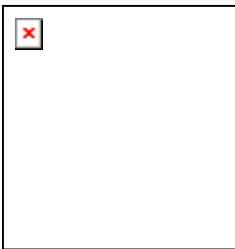
**SAINTS AND POPES,**

**,  
St. Ambrose (340-397)**



**First Bishop of Milan - "The Antichrist will be preceded with the emblem of the Scythe and the Hammer."....." Antichrist will attempt to prove from scripture that he is the Christ" ,**

**,  
St. Anthony the Abbot (4th Century): ,**



**"Men will surrender to the spirit of the age. They will say that if they had lived in our day, faith would be simple and easy. But in their day, they will say, things are complex; the Church must be brought up to date and made meaningful to the day's problems. When the Church and the world are one, then those days are at hand." ,**

**St. Senanus (6th Century):,**

**,  
"Falsehood will characterize that class of men who will sit in judgment to pass sentence according to law: between the father and his son, litigations will subsist. The clergy of the holy church will be addicted to pride and injustice. Women will abandon feelings of delicacy, and cohabit with men out of wedlock."**

**St. Columbkille (6th Century):,**

**"Seven years before the last day, the sea shall submerge Eirin [Ireland] in one inundation."**

**St. Malachy O'Morgair (1095-1148):,**

**St. Malachy was reported to have possessed the powers of levitation, healing, and clairvoyance. En route to the Vatican to assume the post of papal legate for Ireland, he fell into trance and "saw" a line of papal reigns stretching from the successor to Innocent II and extending through centuries to the last of the line, identified as Peter of Rome. Malachy assigned short descriptions in Latin to each pope when he committed his vision to paper. These mottoes usually refer to a family name, birthplace, coat-of-arms, or office held before election to the papacy. Some of the phrases are multiple prophecies, written with ingenious word play. For example, Pius II, who reigned for only 26 days in 1503, was aptly described as "De Parvo Homine" (from a little man). His family name was Piccolomini, Italian for "little man."**

**St. Malachy's descriptions have proven to be uncannily appropriate for each of the Popes in the centuries since his death, with each characterization simultaneously revealing something both personal and archetypal about the corresponding pontiff.**

**Here are his descriptions of the final popes according to Malachy: Pastor et Nauta/Shepherd and Navigator: John XXIII (1958 -1963), patriarch of Venice (a city full of sailors) led his flock to a modernization of the Church through the Ecumenical Council. John chose two symbols for this Council -- a cross and a ship.**

**Flors Florum/Flower of Flowers: Paul VI (1963-1978) had a coat-of-arms depicting three fleurs-de-lis.**

**De Medietate Lunae/From the Half Moon: John Paul I (1978-1978) had the given name of Albino Luciani or "white light." Half-way into his short reign, a lunar eclipse occurred.**

**De Labore Solis/From the Toil of the Sun [Labore could also be Effort, Distress, Suffering, Trouble, leading to quite a few variations. The preceding is the usual translation.]: John Paul II was born during the solar eclipse of May 18, 1920.**

**Petrus Romanus/Peter of Rome: The Final Pope? "In the final persecution of the Holy Roman Church there will reign Peter the Roman, who will feed his flock**



**among many tribulations, after which the seven-hilled city will be destroyed and the dreadful Judge will judge the people."**

**Saint Hildegard (12th Century): ,**

**"The time is coming when princes and peoples will reject the authority of the Pope. Some countries will prefer their own Church rulers to the Pope. The German Empire will be divided.**

**"Before the comet comes, many nations, the good excepted, will be scourged by want and famine. The great nation in the ocean that is inhabited by people of different tribes and descent will be devastated by earthquake, storm, and tidal wave. It will be divided and, in great part, submerged. That nation will also have many misfortunes at sea and lose its colonies.**

**"After the great Comet, the great nation will be devastated by earthquakes, storms, and great waves of water, causing much want and plagues. The ocean will also flood many other countries, so that all coastal cities will live in fear, with many destroyed."**

**"A powerful wind will rise in the North, carrying heavy fog and the densest dust, and it will fill their throats and eyes so that they will cease their butchery and be stricken with a great fear."**

**Bishop Christianos Ageda (12th Century): "In the 20th century there will be wars and fury that will last a long time; whole provinces shall be emptied of their inhabitants, and kingdoms shall be thrown into confusion. In many places the land shall be left untilled, and there shall be great slaughters of the upper class. The right hand of the world shall fear the left, and the north shall prevail over the south." ,**

**,**

**,**

**Caesarius Heisterbach of Prum (1170-1240),**

**Born of the noble family Milendonk. At the beginning of the 13th Century he entered the Monastery of Prum where in 1212 he was elected abbot, to succeed Gerard of Vianden. Prum was then one of the richest Monasteries in Europe, with large estates scattered over Germany, France, and the Netherlands. After five years Caesarius resigned his abbatial dignity and became a humble Monk at the flourishing Cistercian monastery of Heisterbach. "Many and terrible signs will appear in the sky, the sun will darken and will show itself bloody-red. One will be able to see two moons at the same time for four hours long one, surrounded by amazing**

**things."..."There will be no Pope, and the air will be as a pestilence, destroying men and beasts alike. Not since the creation of the world has one experienced such misfortune."(Dialogus magnus visionum atque miraculorum, Libri XII).**

**John of Vitiguerro (13th Century):,**

**"The pope will change his residence and the Church will not be defended for twenty-five months or more because, during all that time there will be no Pope in Rome... After many tribulations, a Pope shall be elected out of those who survived the persecutions."**

**Abbot Werdin D'Orante (12th Century):,**

**"The great Monarch and the great Pope will precede Antichrist. The nations will be at war for four years and a great part of the world will be destroyed. The Pope will go over the sea carrying the sign of Redemption on his forehead. The great Monarch will come to restore peace and the Pope will share in the victory."**

**St. Vincent Ferrer (14th Century):,**

**"In the days of peace that are to come after the desolation of revolutions and wars, before the end of the world, the Christians will become so lax in their religion that they will refuse to receive the Sacrament of Confirmation, saying, 'It is an unnecessary Sacrament.'"**

**Maria Laach Monastery (16th Century):,**

**"The twentieth century will bring death and destruction, apostasy from the Church, discord in families, cities and governments; it will be the century of three great wars with intervals of a few decades. They will become ever more devastating and bloody and will lie in ruins not only Germany, but finally all countries of East and West."**

**"After a terrible defeat of Germany will follow the next great war. There will be no bread for people anymore and no fodder for animals. Poisonous clouds,**

**manufactured by human hands, will sink down and exterminate everything. The human mind will be seized by insanity."**

**Venerable Bartholomew Holzhauser (17th Century):**

**"The fifth period of the Church, which began circa 1520, will end with the arrival of the holy Pope and of the powerful Monarch who is called "Help From God" because he will restore everything. The fifth period is one of affliction, desolation, humiliation, and poverty for the Church. Jesus Christ will purify His people through cruel wars, famines, plagues, epidemics, and other horrible calamities. He will also afflict and weaken the Latin Church with many heresies. It is a period of defections, calamities and exterminations. Those Christians, who survive the sword, plague and famines, will be few on earth.**

**"During this period, many men will abuse of the freedom of conscience conceded to them. It is of such men that Jude the Apostle spoke when he said, "These men blaspheme whatever they do not understand; and they corrupt whatever they know naturally as irrational animals do. They will ridicule Christian simplicity; they will call it folly and nonsense, but they will have the highest regard for advanced knowledge, and for the skill by which the axioms of law, the precepts of morality, the Holy Canons and religious dogmas are clouded by senseless questions and elaborate arguments.**

**"These are the evil times, a century full of dangers and calamities. Heresy is everywhere, and the followers of heresy are in power almost everywhere. But God will permit a great evil against His Church: Heretics and tyrants will come suddenly and unexpectedly; they will break into the Church. They will enter Italy and lay Rome waste; they will burn down churches and destroy everything." Venerable Mary of Agreda (17th Century):**

**"It was revealed to me that through the intercession of the Mother of God, all heresies will disappear. This victory over heresies has been reserved by Christ for His Blessed Mother...Before the Second Coming of Christ, Mary must, more than ever, shine in mercy, might and grace in order to bring unbelievers into the Catholic Faith."**

**Sister Marianne de Jesus Torres (17th Century):**

**"The most Holy Trinity confirmed the desire of my Queen, assuring that God will bless all those who, by their support and help, contribute in the making of the Holy**

**Statue, as well as all those who help spread this devotion (to Our Lady of Good Success) throughout the centuries, making known its origin and these apparitions in the 20th century. This will be a time of great corruption of customs. The sacred sacrament of Holy Orders will be ridiculed, oppressed and despised, for in doing this, one scorns and defiles the Church of God, and even God Himself, represented by His priests. The Demon will try to persecute the Ministers of the Lord in every possible way."**

**Blessed Rembordt (18th Century),**

**"God will punish the world when men have devised marvelous inventions that will lead them to forget God. They will have horseless carriages; they will fly like birds."**

**,**

**,**

**,**

**Anna-Maria Taigi -- Rome housewife - 1769-1837,**

**"A great revolution will spread over all of Europe and peace will not be restored until the white flower, the lily (Bourbon) has taken possession of the throne of France. Not only religious communities, but also good lay Catholics, shall have their property confiscated. Many of the nobility shall be cast into prison. A lawless democratic spirit of disorder shall reign supreme throughout all Europe. There will be a general overthrow.**

**"There shall be great confusion of people against people, and nations against nations, with clashing of arms and beating of drums. The Russians and Prussians shall come to make war in Italy. They shall profane many churches, and turn them into stables for their horses. Some bishops shall fall from the faith, but many more will remain steadfast and suffer much for the Church.'...'Many terrible calamities impend over Italy. Priests and religious shall be butchered and the earth, especially in Italy, shall be watered with their blood.**

**"The persecution in Italy is to begin by the suppression of the ; they shall be called back again; then a third time they will be suppressed and never more be revived."....."During a frightful storm against the Church, all religious orders will be abolished except two, namely, the Capuchins and the Dominicans, together with the Hospitaliers, who shall receive the pious pilgrims, who, in great numbers, shall go to visit and venerate the many martyrs in Italy, killed during the impending persecution."**

**- At first will come several terrestrial scourges, as great wars, through which many millions will run into destruction. After that will come the celestial scourge in full severity, such as has never been. It will be short, but will cut off the greater part of mankind. Yet, before that, five big trees have to be felled"**

**"God will send two punishments: one will be in the form of wars, revolutions and other evils; it shall originate on earth. The other will be sent from Heaven. There shall come over the whole earth an intense darkness lasting three days and three nights. Nothing can be seen, and the air will be laden with pestilence which will claim mainly, but not only, the enemies of religion. It will be impossible to use any man-made lighting during this darkness, except blessed candles. He, who out of curiosity, opens his window to look out, or leaves his home, will fall dead on the spot. During these three days, people should remain in their homes, pray the Rosary and beg God for mercy...On this terrible occasion so many of these wicked men, enemies of His Church, and of God, shall be killed by this divine scourge, that their corpses round Rome will be as numerous as the fish, which a recent inundation of the Tiber had carries into the city. "All the enemies of the Church, whether known or unknown, will perish over the whole earth during that universal darkness, with the exception of a few whom God will soon convert. The air shall be infected by demons who will appear under all sorts of hideous forms."..."Religion shall be persecuted, and priests massacred. Churches shall be closed, but only for a short time. The Holy Father shall be obliged to leave Rome."**

**The Ecstatic of Tours (19th Century),**

**"Before the war breaks out again, food will be scarce and expensive. There will be little work for the workers, and fathers will hear their children crying for food. There will be earthquakes and signs in the sun. Toward the end, darkness will cover the earth. When everyone believes that peace is ensured, when everyone least expects it, the great happening will begin. Revolution will break out in Italy almost at the same time as in France. For some time the Church will be without a Pope."**

**Sister Mary of Jesus Crucified (19th Century):,**

**"All states will be shaken by war and civil conflict. During a darkness lasting three days the people given to evil ways will perish so that only one-fourth of mankind will survive."**

St. John Bosco - 1815 - 1888,

Rome born priest - Founded the Salesian Society:

**"There will be an Ecumenical Council in the next century, after which there will be chaos in the Church. Tranquility will not return until the Pope succeeds in anchoring the boat of Peter between the twin pillars of Eucharistic Devotion and Devotion to Our Lady. This will come about one year before the end of the century."**

Therese Neumann, German Mystic (20th Century):,

**When asked if America will experience war on its soil, she replied, "No, but at the end of this century America will be destroyed economically by a series of natural disasters."**

Leo XIII:,

**On October 13, 1884, Leo had just completed a celebration of Mass in one of the Vatican's private chapels. Standing at the foot of the altar, he suddenly turned ashen and collapsed to the floor. After a few minutes spent in what seemed like a coma, he revived and remarked to those around him, "Oh, what a horrible picture I was permitted to see!" What Leo had apparently seen, as described later by those who talked to him at the time of his vision, was a period of about one hundred years when the power of Satan would reach its zenith. That period was to be the twentieth century. Leo was so shaken by the specter of the destruction of moral and spiritual values, both inside and outside the Church, that he composed a prayer which was to be said at the end of each Mass celebrated anywhere in the Catholic Church. This prayer to Michael the Archangel was said continuously until the Mass was restructured in the Second Vatican council.**

Pius X:,

**During an audience for the general chapter of the Franciscan order in 1909, the pontiff appeared to enter a trance. Those present remained motionless and silent.**

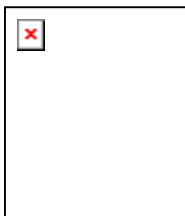
After a few moments, Pius opened his eyes, rose from his seat, and cried, "What I have seen is terrifying! Will I be the one, or will it be a successor? What is certain is that the Pope will leave Rome and, in leaving the Vatican, he will have to pass over the dead bodies of his priests!" He then cautioned the witnesses, "Do not tell anyone this while I am alive."

Just before his death, Pius had another vision. "I have seen one of my successors, of the same name, who was fleeing over the bodies of his brethren. He will take refuge in some hiding place; but after a brief respite, he will die a cruel death. Respect for God has disappeared from human hearts. They wish to efface even God's memory. This perversity is nothing less than the beginning of the last days of the world."

**Pope Pius XII (1939-58),**

There were occasional rumors of visions and "angelic" phenomena associated with Pius XII during the entire duration of his papacy (1939-58). After one of these mystical visions he reportedly told one of his assistants, "Mankind must prepare itself for sufferings such as it has never before experienced."..."the darkest since the deluge."..." The hour has struck - the battle, the most widespread, bitter and ferocious the world has ever known, has been joined. It must be fought to the finish."... and solar phenomena of Fatima ..." Having lifted the papers I had in my hand, I was struck by a phenomenon I had never seen before. The sun, which was fairly high, looked like a pale yellow opaque globe completely surrounded by a luminous halo, which nevertheless did not prevent me at all from staring attentively at the sun without the slightest discomfort. A very light cloud was before it. The opaque globe began moving outward, slowly turning over upon itself, and going from left to right and vice-versa. But within the globe very strong movements could be seen in all clarity and without interruption."

**Padre Pio:,**



Source: Translation of a copy of a personal letter written by Padre Pio [1887-1968] addressed to the Commission of Heroldsbach appointed by the Vatican, which testifies to the truth and reality of these revelations given by Our Lord to Padre Pio, a Capuchin priest who bore the stigmata. ,

,

,

**NEW YEAR'S EVE 1949:.,**

**,  
"My son, My son, I have been longing for this hour in which I again shall reveal to you the great love of My heart... Pray and make reparation to Me. Admonish others to do the same because the time is near at hand in which I shall visit My unfaithful people because they have not heeded the time of My grace. Persevere in prayer, so that your adversary shall have no dominion over you. Tell My people to be prepared at all times, for My judgment shall come upon them suddenly and when least expected -- and not one shall escape My hands, I shall find them all! I shall protect the just. Watch the sun and moon and the stars of the Heavens. When they appear to be unduly disturbed and restless, know that the day is not far away. Stay united in prayer and watching until the angel of destruction has passed your doors. Pray that these days will be shortened."**

**1/23/50:**

**"Pray! Make reparation! Be fervent and practice mortifications. Great things are at stake! Pray! Men are running toward the abyss of Hell in great rejoicing and merry-making, as though they were going to a masquerade ball or the wedding feast of the devil himself! Assist Me in the salvation of souls. The measure of sin is filled! The day of revenge, with its terrifying happenings is near -- nearer then you can imagine! And the world is seeping in false security! The Divine Judgment shall strike them like a thunderbolt! These Godless and wicked people shall be destroyed without mercy, as were the inhabitants of Sodom and Gomorra of old. Yes, I tell you their wickedness was not as great as that of our human race today!"**

**1/28/50:**

**"Keep your windows well-covered. Do not look out. Light a blessed candle, which will suffice for many days. Pray the Rosary. Read spiritual books. Make acts of Spiritual Communion, also acts of love, which are so pleasing to Us. Pray with outstretched arms, or prostrate on the ground, in order that many souls may be saved. Do not go outside the house. Provide yourself with sufficient food. The powers of nature shall be moved and a rain of fire shall make people tremble with fear. Have courage! I am in the midst of you."**

**2/07/50:**

**"Take care of the animals during these days. I am the creator and preserver of animals as well as man. I shall give you a few signs beforehand, at which time you should place more food before them. I will preserve the property of the elect, including the animals, for they shall be in need of sustenance afterwards as well. Let no one go across the yard, even to feed the animals- he who steps outside will perish! Cover your windows carefully. My elect shall not see My wrath. Have confidence in Me, and I will be your protection. Your confidence obliges Me to come to your aid."**



**"Hurricanes of fire will pour forth from the clouds and spread over the entire earth! Storms, bad weather, thunderbolts and earthquakes will cover the earth for two days. An uninterrupted rain of fire will take place! It will begin on during a very cold night. All this is to prove that God is the Master of Creation. Those who hope in Me, and believe in My words, have nothing to fear because I will not forsake them, nor those who spread My message. No harm will come to those who are in the state of grace and who seek My Mother's protection.**

**"That you may be prepared for these visitations, I will give you the following signs and instructions: The night will be very cold. The wind will roar. After a time thunderbolt will be heard. Lock all the doors and windows. Talk to no one outside the house. Kneel down before a crucifix, be sorry for your sins, and beg My Mothers protection. Do not look during the earthquake, because the anger of God is holy! Jesus does not want us to behold the anger of God, because God's anger must be contemplated with fear and trembling. "Those who disregard this advice will be killed instantly. The wind will carry with it poisonous gases which will cover earth. Those who suffer and die innocently will be martyrs and they will be with Me in My Kingdom. Satan will triumph! But in three nights, the earthquake and fire will cease. On the following day the sun will shine again, angels will descend from Heaven and will spread the spirit of peace over the earth. A feeling of immeasurable gratitude will take possession of those who survive this most terrible ordeal, the impending punishment, with which God will visit the earth since creation.**

**"I have chosen souls in other countries too, such as Belgium, Switzerland, and Spain, who have received these revelations so that other countries also may be prepared. Pray Rosary, but pray it well, so that your prayers may reach Heaven. Soon a more terrible catastrophe shall come upon the entire world, such as never before has been witnessed, a terrible chastisement never before experienced! "How unconcerned men are regarding these things! Which shall so soon come upon them, contrary to all expectations. How indifferent they are in preparing themselves for these unheard of events, through which they will have to pass so shortly! The weight of divine balance has reached the earth! The wrath of My Father shall be poured out over the entire world! I am again warning the world through your instrumentality, as I have so often done heretofore.**

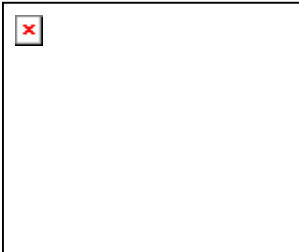
**"This catastrophe shall come upon the earth like a flash of lightning! At which moment the light of the morning sun shall be replaced by black darkness! No one shall leave the house or look out a window from that moment on. I Myself shall come amidst thunder and lightning. The wicked shall behold My Divine Heart. There shall be great confusion because of this utter darkness in which the entire earth shall be enveloped, and many, many shall die from fear and despair.**

**"On that day, as soon as complete darkness has set in, no one shall leave the house or look from out of the window. The darkness shall a day and a night followed by another day and night, and another day-but on the night following, the stars will shine again, and on the next morning the sun shall rise again, and it will be**

**springtime! In the days of darkness, My elect shall not sleep, as did the disciples in the garden of olives. They shall pray incessantly, and they shall not be disappointed in Me. I shall gather My elect. Hell will believe itself to be in possession of the entire earth, but I shall reclaim it.**



## **FATIMA PROPHECIES,**



**On May 13, 1917 a luminous Apparition of the Virgin Mary appeared to three peasant children and delivered a prophecy that would change the world. ,**

,

**Investigations into the Fatima event have proved that the miracle of October 13, 1917 was seen over an area of 32 miles by 20. An area of over 600 square miles.**

**The three children - Lucia, Jacinta and Francisco took their flock of sheep to a natural hollow in the ground known as the Cova da Iria to graze, just outside the town of Fatima in Portugal. While the sheep were grazing the children began to play. Suddenly there was a flash of lightening. The children looked up, bewildered into the sky. The day was quiet pleasant and there was no sign of a storm. They started to gather the sheep thinking a storm was brewing in the distance when there was a second flash that caused total concern.**

**A few meters away stood a Lady of dazzling light. Their eyes were unable to comprehend the lady's brilliance and beauty.**

**The children smelled rose.**

**Note from Ellie: Floral fragrances link to spirit!**

**"Where are you from?" Lucy managed to ask.**

**"I am from Heaven".**

**"What do you want of us?" asked Lucia.**

**"I came to ask you to come here on the thirteenth day for six months at the same time, and then I will return here a seventh time."**

**After several other messages the lady asked finally for them to recite the Rosary daily before she rose in a cloud of light and glided away into the eastern sky. Lucia warned her cousins to say nothing of what they had seen out of fear of disbelief, but Jacinta was too excited. Predictably Jacinta told her parents about the Apparition and there was a general reaction of disbelief. Lucia's mother was convinced that her child was lying and punished her continually when she refused to deny her story. Other children laughed at them and even spat at them.**

**But the visions of Mary -- and her series of prophecies remained apparent to the three children.**

**At first, Lucia, Francisco and Jacinta had great difficulty trying to share what they had seen, because the government of Portugal was heavily opposed to religion at that time.**

**Francisco and Jacinta died in an influenza pandemic within three years of the 1917 "dance of the sun."**

**Lucia went on to become a nun. She told the church the details of Fatima prophecies, the first parts of which have common public knowledge for many years.**

**A short time later another vision appeared.**

**Witnesses reported -**

**"I looked at the sun and saw it spinning like a disc, rolling on itself. I saw people changing color. They were stained with the colors of the rainbow. The sun seemed to fall down from the sky . . . The people said that the world was going to end . . . They were afraid and screaming." Antonio de Oliveira, Farmer.**

**"Suddenly the rain stopped and a great splendor appeared and the children cried: 'Look at the sun!' I saw the sun coming down, feeling that it was falling to the ground. At that moment, I collapsed." Maria Candida da Silva.**

**"I looked and saw that the people were in various colors - yellow, white, blue. At the same time, I beheld the sun spinning at great speed and very near me. I at once thought: I am going to die." Rev. Joao Menitra.**

**"Before the astonished eyes of the crowd, whose aspect was biblical as they stood bareheaded, pale with fright, eagerly searching the sky, the sun trembled, made sudden incredible movements outside all cosmic laws - the sun 'danced' according to the typical expression of the people. Standing at the step of the Torres Novas bus was an old man, whose appearance in face and figure reminded one of Paul**

Deroulede. With his face turned towards the sun he recited the Creed in a loud voice . . . Afterwards, I saw him going up to those around him who still had their hats on, and vehemently imploring them to uncover their heads before such an extraordinary demonstration of the existence of God. Identical scenes were repeated elsewhere, and in one place, a woman cried out in a gasp of surprise: 'How dreadful that there are some men who do not even bare their heads before such a stupendous miracle!' People then began to ask each other what they had seen. The great majority admitted to having seen the trembling and the dancing of the sun. Others affirmed that they saw the face of the Blessed Virgin, while others swore that the sun whirled on itself to the earth as if to burn it with its rays. Some said they saw it change colors successively."

"It was almost three o'clock in the afternoon. The sky was swept clear of clouds and the sun followed its course in its usual splendor, so that no one ventured to gaze at it directly. What about the little shepherds? Lucia, who had spoken to Our Lady, was announcing with expressive gestures, as she was carried along shoulder-high by a man and passed from group to group, that the war would end and that the soldiers would return . . . But news like that, however, did nothing to increase the jubilation of those who heard it. The heavenly sign was sufficient for them: it was everything.

"Intense curiosity prevailed to see the two little girls in their wreaths of roses, and to kiss the hands of these 'little saints', one of whom, Jacinta, seemed nearer to fainting than dancing. They had so longed to see the sign from Heaven: they had seen and were satisfied and radiated burning faith . . . The crowd dispersed rapidly, without any difficulty, without any sign of disorder, without any need for policemen to regulate them. Those who were the first to arrive were also the first to depart, running out on the roadway, traveling on foot with their footwear in a bundle on their heads or strung from their staffs. They went, with hearts overflowing with joy, to bring the good news to their hamlets that had not been wholly depopulated for the time being.

"And what of the priests? Some turned up at the place, mingling more among the curious spectators rather than among the pilgrims avid for heavenly signs and favors. Perhaps neither one nor the other succeeded in concealing their happiness, which so often transpired in triumphant guise . . . It only remains for those competent to do justice to the bewildering dance of the sun which, on this day in Fatima, caused Hosannas to resound from the hearts of all the faithful present, and naturally made a great impression, as people worthy of belief assured me, on the freethinkers and others without any religious conviction who had come to this now famous spot located on the poor pastureland high up on the serra. Avelino de Almeida."

"The sun started to roll from one place to another and changed to blue, yellow - all colors. Then we see the sun coming towards the children. Everyone was crying out. Some started to confess their sins because there was no priest around there . . . My mother grabbed me to her and started to cry, saying 'It is the end of the world!' And

then we see the sun come right into the trees . . ." Dominic Reis, in an American TV interview, 1960.

This sounds much like a UFO / ET experience - holographic projections for many to see. It included spiritual messages to be read at the appropriate times. Two of the messages have come to pass. The third is known by certain members of the clergy.

#### **THE SECRETS ,**

Lucia said the first secret shown to them by Mary began with a terrifying vision of hell. Mary then indicated that the war would soon end, as World War I did in the following year.

But Mary foresaw that a "night illuminated by an unknown light" would precede a "worse war" in which "The good will be martyred" and "The Holy Father will have much to suffer." On January 25, 1938, a remarkable display of aurora borealis was visible across Europe, the year before World War II began.

The second secret involved the future of Russia. Lucia says Mary revealed that Russia would "spread her errors throughout the world, promoting wars," and that "Various nations will be annihilated." Many believe this is a direct prophesy of the spread of communism. "I shall come to ask for the consecration of Russia to My Immaculate Heart," continues the account of Mary's revelation. "If people attend to My requests, Russia will be converted and the world will have peace." Some interpret Pope John Paul II's 1984 consecration of Russia as fulfilling the prophecy, and paving the way for the subsequent collapse of the Soviet Union as the "conversion" of ,  
Russia.

Lucia wrote down the third secret, sealed it, and entrusted it to Portugal's Bishop of Leiria, with instructions that it was not to be read until 1960. The Bishop turned the envelope over to the Vatican. Pope John XXIII reportedly opened the envelope when 1960 arrived, but refused to divulge its contents, saying, "This prophecy does not relate to my time." Pope John Paul II is said to have also read it, and refuses to reveal it on the grounds that its true spiritual message has been obscured by sensationalism.



UPDATE FROM THE POPE - MAY 2000,



**COMPLETE TRANSLATION OF ORIGINAL TEXT VATICAN CITY, JUN 26, 2000 (VIS) - Given below is the complete translation of the original Portuguese text of the third part of the secret of Fatima, revealed to the three shepherd children at Cova da Iria-Fatima on July 13, 1917, and committed to paper by Sr. Lucia on January 3, 1944: ,**

,

,

**"I write in obedience to you, my God, who command me to do so through his Excellency the Bishop of Leiria and through your Most Holy Mother and mine. ,**

**"After the two parts which I have already explained, at the left of Our Lady and a little above, we saw an Angel with a flaming sword in his left hand; flashing, it gave out flames that looked as though they would set the world on fire; but they died out in contact with the splendor that Our Lady radiated towards him from her right hand: pointing to the earth with his right hand, the Angel cried out in a loud voice: 'Penance, Penance, Penance!'. And we saw in an immense light that is God: 'something similar to how people appear in a mirror when they pass in front of it' a Bishop dressed in White 'we had the impression that it was the Holy Father'. Other Bishops, Priests, men and women Religious going up a steep mountain, at the top of which there was a big Cross of rough-hewn trunks as of a cork-tree with the bark; before reaching there the Holy Father passed through a big city half in ruins and half trembling with halting step, afflicted with pain and sorrow, he prayed for the souls of the corpses he met on his way; having reached the top of the mountain, on his knees at the foot of the big Cross he was killed by a group of soldiers who fired bullets and arrows at him, and in the same way there died one after another the other Bishops, Priests, men and women Religious, and various lay people of different ranks and positions. Beneath the two arms of the Cross there were two Angels each with a crystal aspersorium in his hand, in which they gathered up the blood of the Martyrs and with it sprinkled the souls that were making their way to God." .../THIRD SECRET/... VIS 000626 (380) [www.vatican.va](http://www.vatican.va)**

**May 13 2000 1:58PM: The Original Announcement by Cardinal Angelo Sodano - English Version - "At the conclusion of this solemn celebration, I feel bound to offer to our beloved Holy Father John Paul II, on behalf of all present, heartfelt good wishes for his approaching eightieth birthday and to thank him for his significant pastoral ministry for the good of all God's Holy Church."On the solemn occasion of his visit to Fatima, His Holiness has directed me to make an announcement to you. As you know, the purpose of his visit to Fatima has been to beatify the two 'little shepherds'. Nevertheless he also wishes his pilgrimage to be a renewed gesture of gratitude to Our Lady for her protection during these years of his papacy. This protection seems also to be linked to the so-called 'third part' of the secret of Fatima. That text contains a prophetic vision similar to those found in Sacred**

Scripture, which do not describe with photographic clarity the details of future events, but rather synthesize and condense against a unified background events spread out over time in a succession and a duration which are not specified. As a result, the text must be interpreted in a symbolic key. The vision of Fatima concerns above all the war waged by atheist systems against the Church and Christians, and it describes the immense suffering endured by the witnesses to the faith in the last century of the second millennium. It is an interminable Way of the Cross led by the Popes of the twentieth century. According to the interpretation of the 'little shepherds,' which was also recently confirmed by Sister Lucia, the 'bishop clothed in white' who prays for all the faithful is the Pope. As he makes his way with great effort towards the Cross amid the corpses of those who were martyred (bishops, priests, men and women religious and many lay persons), he too falls to the ground, apparently dead, under a burst of gunfire.

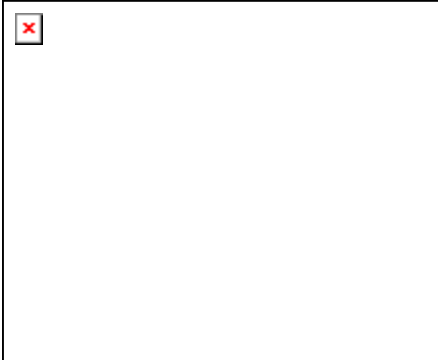
"After the assassination attempt of May 13 1981, it appeared evident to His Holiness that it was 'a motherly hand which guided the bullet's path,' enabling the 'dying Pope' to halt 'at the threshold of death.' On the occasion of a visit to Rome by the then bishop of Leiria-Fatima, the Pope decided to give him the bullet which had remained in the jeep after the assassination attempt, so that it might be kept in the Shrine. At the behest of the bishop, the bullet was later set in the crown of the statue of Our Lady of Fatima. The successive events of 1989 led, both in the Soviet Union and in a number of countries of Eastern Europe, to the fall of the Communist regime which promoted atheism. For this too His Holiness offers heartfelt thanks to the Most Holy Virgin. In other parts of the world, however, attacks against the Church and against Christians, together with the burden of suffering which they involve, tragically continue. Even if the events to which the third part of the Secret of Fatima refers now seem part of the past, Our Lady's call to conversion and penance, issued at the beginning of the twentieth century, remains timely and urgent today. 'The Lady of the message seems to read the signs of the times - the signs of our time - with special insight... The insistent invitation of Mary Most Holy to penance is nothing but the manifestation of her maternal concern for the fate of the human family, in need of conversion and forgiveness.'

"In order that the faithful may better receive the message of Our Lady of Fatima, the Pope has charged the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith with making public the third part of the secret, after the preparation of an appropriate commentary.

"Let us thank Our Lady of Fatima for her protection. To her maternal intercession let us entrust the Church of the Third Millennium."-'Sub tuum praesidium confugimus, Sancta Dei Genetrix!.' "Intercede pro Ecclesia Dei! Intercede pro Sancto Patre Iohanne Paolo II! Amen."



## MARIA ESPERANZA,



Believers by the thousands travel to Venezuela to seek the blessings of a visionary named Maria Esperanza. She lives deep within the forests. She claims to see visions of the Virgin Mary who brings her the gift of healing. ,

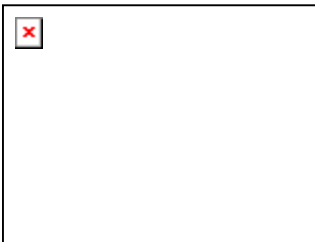
Maria says the Virgin Mary has issued warnings for all mankind. This is the hour of decision for all mankind. She fears that we are going to have a global war when you least expect it. ,

She warns of new disease that will kill in a matter of days not years. Though there will be catastrophe in the end the world will be a spiritual place.

W



## WORLDWIDE PROPHECIES OF THREE DAYS OF DARKNESS



...compare with predictions of [see](#) Yves Dupont, [see](#) Alois Irlmaier, [see](#) Sister Mary of Jesus, [see](#) Anna-Maria Taigi, [see](#) Johannes Friede, [see](#) Marie Julie Jahenny, [see](#) Benediktinerpater Ellerhorst. [See also](#) the Prophet Mohammed "Night of Three Nights" and [see also](#) the Tibetan Kalachakra ,

## ST. CASPAR DEL BUFALO (1786-1847)

Rome Born Italian priest "the destruction of impenitent persecutors of the Church during the three days darkness. He who outlives the darkness and fear of the three days \_ it will seem to him as if he were alone on earth because of the fact that the world will be covered everywhere with carcasses." ,



## **BLESSED SISTER FAUSTINA KOWALSKA**

**Nun - Born Helena Kowalska in the village of Glogowiec west of Lodz, Poland**

**"Before I come as the just judge, I am coming first as the King of Mercy. Before the day of justice arrives, there will be given to people a sign in the heavens of this sort: "All light in the heavens will be extinguished, and there will be great darkness over the whole earth. Then the sign of the cross will be seen in the sky, and from the openings where the hands and the feet of the Savior were nailed will come forth great lights which will light up the earth for a period of time. This will take place shortly before the last day."**

## **THE THREE DAYS OF DARKNESS**

**by Yves Dupont**

### **The Act Of God**

**The most spectacular aspect of the Act of God will be the three days of darkness over the whole earth. The Three Days have been announced by many mystics, viz., Anna-Maria Taigi, Padre Pio, Elizabeth Canori-Mora, Rosa-Colomba Asdente, Palma d'Oria, in Italy; Father Nectou, in Belgium; St. Hildegard, in Germany; Pere Lamy, Marie Baourdi, Marie Martel, Marie-Julie Jahenny, in France. (This list is not exhaustive; many more mystics have announced the Three Days.)**

**The Church does not oblige us to believe in any particular prophecy as a matter of faith, but we are indeed obliged to believe that prophecies may be made even in our own times, for this is in the Gospel: the Holy Ghost will speak to many in the Latter Days.**

**Moreover, when an identical prophecy has been made by widely separated people in time and space, when this particular prophecy was accompanied by other predictions which have already come to pass, and when the holiness of the mystics in question has been recognized by the Church, we would be foolish indeed not to believe that the prophecy must come to pass. Such is the case concerning the Three Days of Darkness. How else could we explain that an illiterate peasant woman of Brittany is describing the very thing that another mystic in, say, Germany or Italy is also describing?**

## **The Proximate Signs**

**Here are the proximate signs in their probable order of occurrence. This, to be sure, is only my own opinion, and I may be wrong for I am no prophet myself; but, after studying a large number of prophecies, this order appears to me to be the most likely:**

**Flouting of church laws, irreverence and immodesty in church, fall in attendance at church.**

**Lack of charity towards others, heartlessness, indifference, divisions, contentions, godlessness, pride in human knowledge.**

**Breakdown of family life: immorality, adultery, perversion of youth (e.g. homosexuals giving lectures in schools), immodest fashions (e.g. mini-skirts and hot pants, bikinis and see-throughs), people concerned only with eating, drinking, dancing and other pleasures.**

**Civil commotions, contempt for authority, downfall of governments, confusion in high places, corruption, coups d'etat, civil war, revolution. (The first four proximate signs have already come to pass, at least partly; for we are yet to see civil war and revolution in the West. But the sequence of events is not strictly chronological; there is room for some overlapping. Thus, the 5th proximate sign seems to have begun also.)**

**Floods and droughts, crop failures, unusual weather, tornadoes, earthquakes, tidal waves, famines, epidemics, unknown diseases (e.g. new strains of viruses).**

## **The Warning And The Miracle**

**These will take place between the proximate and the immediate signs. Both will be supernatural occurrences, and the Miracle will closely follow the Warning. There will be a solar prodigy; a Cross will be visible in the sky all over the world. The Warning will be associated with the letter "A"; it will not fall on a Feast day of Our Lady, or on the 18th of the month.**

**The Miracle will fall on the Feast day of a young martyr of the Eucharist; this will be on a Thursday evening, and it will coincide with an important Church event.**

**Since the Miracle is to be seen only in Northern Spain and in Rome, and since the Cross in the sky is to be seen everywhere, it seems that the latter occurrence will take place with the Warning, not with the Miracle. However, the Miracle may also have a Cross in the sky.**

**During the Warning, everyone will be made aware of his/her own sinfulness, and many will wish to die, but the Warning itself will be completely harmless.**

**Both the Warning and the Miracle must be viewed as the last act of mercy from God, a final appeal to mankind to do penance before the three days of darkness and the destruction of three-quarters of the human race. At a time when the murder of unborn babies and the sin of Sodom and Lesbians have become respectable and sometimes legal, we should not wonder why God is going to punish mankind.**

**By that time, war and revolution will have already caused a high death toll, and Communism will be victorious, but all this will be as nothing compared with the death toll caused by the Three Days.**

### **The Immediate Sign**

**It will be a bitterly cold winter night in the Northern hemisphere. (Presumably, a very cold summer night in Australia or, by contrast, a torrid night.) The wind will howl and roar. Lightning and thunderbolts of an unprecedented magnitude will strike the earth. The whole earth will shake, heavenly bodies will be disturbed - (this will be the beginning of the Three Days). Every Demon, every evil spirit will be released from hell and allowed to roam the earth. Terrifying apparitions will take place. Many will die from sheer fright. Fire will rain forth from the sky, all large cities will be destroyed, poisonous gases will fill the air, cries and lamentations everywhere. The unbelievers will burn in the open like withered grass. The entire earth will be afflicted; it will look like a huge graveyard.**

**As soon as you notice that bitterly cold night, go indoors, lock all doors and windows, pull down the blinds, stick adhesive paper on vents and around windows and doors. Do not answer calls from outside, do not look at the windows, or you will die on the spot: keep your eyes down to make sure you do not see the windows; the Wrath of God is mighty and no one should attempt to behold it. Light blessed wax candles; nothing else will burn, but the candles will not be extinguished once lit. Nothing will put them out in the houses of the faithful, but they will not burn in the houses of the godless. Sprinkle holy water about the house and especially in the vicinity of doors and windows: the devils fear holy water. Bless yourself with it and anoint your five senses with it: eyes, ears, nose, mouth, hands, feet, and forehead. Keep on hand a sufficient supply of drinking water and, if possible, food also (but you can live without food for three days.) Kneel down and pray incessantly with outstretched arms, or PROSTRATE ON THE FLOOR. MAKE ACTS of contrition, faith, hope, and charity. Above all say the Rosary and meditate on the Sorrowful mysteries.**

**Some people, especially children, will be taken up to Heaven beforehand to spare them the horror of these days. People caught outdoors will die instantly. Three-quarters of the human race will be exterminated, - more men than women. No one will escape the terror of these days.**

**But, when all seems lost and hopeless, then, in the twinkling of an eye, the ordeal will be over: the sun will rise and shine again as in springtime over a purified earth.**

**Some nations will disappear entirely, and the face of the earth will be changed. There will be no more "Big Business" and huge factories which sap men's souls. Craftsmanship will revive, and assembly lines will give way to the working bench.**

**People will return to the land, but food will be scarce for about three years. Married women will bear many children, for it will be regarded as a disgrace not to have children, - no more "career women" addicted to the "pill". Unmarried females, - there will be many, will enter the religious orders and form large congregations of Nuns within the reborn Church. Disease will decrease dramatically, and mental illnesses will be rare, for man will have retrieved his natural environment. It will be an age of faith, true brotherhood between neighbors, civil harmony, peace, and prosperity. The land will yield crops as never before. Police will have little work to do: crime will disappear almost entirely. Mutual trust and honesty will be universal. There will be little work for lawyers, either. All the manpower which is currently taken up by the wickedness of the modern world will be released and available for the production of useful commodities. Thus, prosperity will be very great. This wonderful period will probably last 30 years approximately.**

**As soon as you see the sun rise again at the end of the Three Days, drop to your knees and give thanks to God.**

**Be warned, SPREAD THE MESSAGE, but do not fear: it would be an offense to God to show lack of confidence in His protection. Those who spread the message will be protected, but the scoffers, the skeptics, and those who dismiss the message because they are frightened, will not escape the chastisement.**

### **What To Do Now**

**SPREAD THE MESSAGE; do not be put out by those who laugh it off or think you are a bit odd. This is the price we have to pay, for no disciple of Christ can escape scorn or even persecution. Remain in the state of grace. Go to Mass, and regularly receive Holy Communion. Say your rosary every day. Obtain some wax candles and have these blessed by a Traditionalist priest. Do not buy ordinary white candles; they are not made of wax. Do not trust either a "new-breed" priest to bless your candles. Pray for the Church and for the Pope in particular; it is not for us to judge the Pope, no matter what he does or says, - this is God's prerogative, but we must pray for him. Say the prayer to St. Michael which Leo XIII composed after witnessing a terrifying vision of Satan's power. Wear the Brown Scapular and the miraculous medal. Deny yourself some legitimate pleasures and entertainment; many seers insist on this. Eat sparingly, frugally, to sustain life more than to gratify the palate. When the proximate signs are over, i.e., war and revolution culminating in the victory of communism, when you behold the Warning, then store up food, drinking water, blankets and other necessities.**

,  
,

**FRANZ KUGELBEER (1922),**

**German Seer: "Over night the revolution of the communists becomes connected with the national socialists, the storm over cloisters and clergymen. At first humans do not want to believe it, so surprisingly it will happen. Many will be imprisoned and executed. Everything flees into the mountains. Like a lightning from cheerful sky the revolution of Russia sweeps through first to Germany, then to France, Italy and England."**

**"Darkness for three days and nights. Beginning with a terrible thunderstrike with earthquakes. No fire burns. One can neither eat nor sleep, but only pray. ...Lightning penetrates into the houses, terrible curses of devils are to be heard. Earthquake, thunder, sea noise. Who looks curiously out of the window, will die immediately. Admire the precious blood of Jesus and call Maria. The devils take the Godless ones in live bodies. These ones ask in vain for an extension of their life."**

**"The plague rules, large black marks can be seen on the arms. Sulfur steams fill everything, as if the whole of hell has been released. A cross appears in the sky. This is the end of the darkness. The earth is a corpse field like a desert. Humans come out quietly, frightened from their houses. The corpses are collected on wagons and buried in mass graves. Neither railways nor ships function, nor cars as in earlier times. The factories do not work, the fast pace of former times has stopped.",**



,

,

**BR DAVID LOPEZ, OFM (1987),**

**Visionary - El Ranchilo, TX, USA "Do not be afraid about the three days of darkness that will come over the earth, because those who are living my messages and have a life of interior prayer will be alerted by an interior voice three days to one week before their occurrence. My children must continue with repentance for their sins and pray more as I have recommended. They should get Holy water, and blessed articles, and have special devotion to the Sacred Heart of Jesus, having always a vigil light in front of Him. They must be content with satisfying the basic necessities of life and be less dependent on material goods. The priests must not only take care of their interior prayer life, but also develop the interior prayer life of all their parishioners. The same way they should avoid anyone who speaks about revolution and rebellion. The ones who speak about revolution and rebellion are the disciples of the antichrist. I am sad for the religious of the West who have renounced their signs of consecration. They, especially, will be tempted by Satan and will not be able to resist the spiritual and physical attacks. They must return to a life of sanctity and obedience to Christ, my Son. Do not be afraid of anything, of anybody.**

Be filled with God's love by praying, reading Holy Scripture, and receiving the Sacraments. I will be with you during the time of anguish, and my children may call on me for secure refuge. Those who are struggling to overcome recurring personal sin should not despair because God will take into account their desires and efforts to conquer their sins. Go in the peace of God.",



**X**

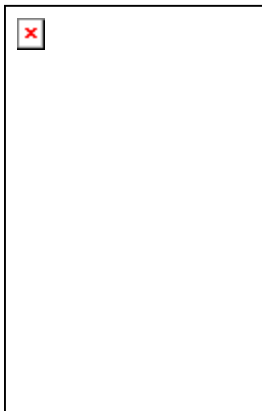
**Y**

**Z**



**ZULU PROPHECIES,**

**CREDO MUTWA, ZULU SANUSI (Shaman)**



Credo Mutwa, an 80-year old Zulu Sanusi (shaman) and elder from South Africa, and author of *Song of the Stars: The Lore of a Zulu Shaman*, gave a talk at the Living Lakes Conference, in California on October 2 1999, which included the following:

"Let me tell you two last things please. One, it is this, that I am told by the great storytellers of our tribes, that fresh water is not native to our earth. That at one time, many thousands of years ago a terrible star, or the kind called Mu-sho-sho-no-no, the star with a very long tail, descended very close upon our skies. ,

It came so close that the earth turned upside down and what had become the sky became down, and what was the heavens became up. The whole world was turned upside down. The sun rose in the south and set in the north. Then came drops of burning black stuff, like molten tar, which burned every living thing on earth that

could not escape. After that came a terrible deluge of water accompanied by winds so great that they blew whole mountaintops away. And after that came huge chunks of ice bigger than any mountain and the whole world was covered with ice for many generations. After that the surviving people saw an amazing sight. They saw rivers and streams of water that they could drink, and they saw that some of the fishes that escaped from the sea were now living in these rivers. That is the great story of our forefathers. And we are told that this thing is going to happen again very soon. Because the great star, which is the lava of our sun, is going to return on the day of the year of the red bull, which is the year 2012.

There is a stone circle in South Africa, called Timbavati, which means, "the falling down of a star" in Zulu language. It still has an equinox alignment intact. In 1997, a stone circle in the Southern Egyptian desert was found to have an alignment to the summer solstice sunrise, and at 6,000 BC is the "oldest astronomically aligned structure yet discovered anywhere on the planet". There is also a stone observatory at Nomoratunga in Kenya, connected with the "Borana Calendar," based on rising stars and lunar phases. There are also stone circles in The Gambia .

The Long Count has been traced to Izapa; Izapa has Olmec connections; the Olmec carved mysterious giant stone heads with African features. Could there be a connection?"



Thank you for your interest in the  
**PROPHECYKEEPERS Trilogy.**

You may order Book # 2 at <http://www.prophecykeepers.com/>,

**EARTH MOTHER CRYING: Encyclopedia of Prophecies of Peoples of the Western Hemisphere ,**

for \$15.95 (over 250 pages 8 1/2" x11") at <http://www.prophecykeepers.com/>,

Download a sneak peek of the first 60 pages at

<http://www.prophecykeepers.com/prophecytwopeek.pdf> ,

**OR order all four of our e-books ON CDROM with FOUR BONUS e-books and hundreds of reference files on Homeland and Personal Security, Terrorist Attack/War Survival, food, water, energy, vital skills, etc -- about 700 megabytes in all, for only \$29.98 INCLUDING shipping at <http://www.prophecykeepers.com/>**

**Simply click on the blue text link above (or cut and paste the address into your address bar on your browser, just like any other address, and press the enter key on your keyboard.**

**The eBook ordering information will then downloaded into your browser page. Simply save the page into your "My Documents" folder, or better yet, create a special folder for it.**

**After purchasing Book #1, I am sure you will want to purchase Book #2. It is the most comprehensive Native and Indigenous Prophecy collection on the planet... over 250 pages (8 1/2 x 11") with over 150 articles representing 60 native and indigenous nations! Download a sneak peek of the first 60 pages at <http://www.prophecykeepers.com/prophecytwopeek.pdf> ,**

**Book #3 ALL THINGS COMMON: The Communal Way of Tribal Life that Jesus Taught" ,**

**is available FREE! It contains the tribal-like lifestyle secrets from the elders and ancient scriptural records of how to survive the upcoming Earth Changes. You will learn how to qualify for the promises of divine intervention. ,**

**ALL THINGS COMMON: The Communal Way of Tribal Life that Jesus Taught is NOW available for free download at <http://www.prophecykeepers.com/prophecythree.pdf> ,**

**Order Book #2 at <http://www.prophecykeepers.com/>**

**Creative Fair Use Statement ,**

This worldwide review of prophecies contains copyrighted material, which has not always been specifically authorized by the copyright owner. Such material is made to advance understanding of issues involving prophecy in non-profit research, especially, the predictive, ethical, economic, political and social issues. It is believed that this constitutes a 'fair use' of any such copyrighted material as provided for in section 107 of the US Copyright Law. In accordance with Title 17 U.S.C. Section 102a and 103. If you wish to use copyrighted material for purposes of your own that go beyond 'fair use,' you must obtain permission from the copyright owner. Fair use of copyrighted materials includes quotation of excerpts in a review or critique. Under the fair use doctrine of the copyright statute, it is permissible to use limited portions of a work including quotes, for purposes such as commentary, criticism, news reporting, and scholarly reports. There are no legal rules permitting the use of a specific number of words, a certain number of musical notes, or percentages of a work. Whether a particular use qualifies as fair use depends on all the circumstances. Prophecykeepers does freely grant permission to reprint excerpts of its materials and asks for a credit citation. Prophecykeepers does not give permission for credit citation of other source.,